1	STATE OF MINNESOTA DISTRICT COURT
2	COUNTY OF RED LAKE NINTH JUDICIAL DISTRICT
3	Case Type: Personal Injury
4	Dec. 457
5	Doe 457,  Plaintiff,
6	v. Court File No.: 63-CV-17-267
7	Judge Kurt J. Marben  Diocese of Crookston and
8	St. Mary's Mission Church a/k/a St. Mary's Mission Church, Red Lake,
10	Defendants.
11	
12	VIDEO DEPOSITION
13	The following is the video deposition of
14	JIM CLAUSON, taken before Jean F. Soule, Notary
15	Public, Registered Professional Reporter, pursuant
16	to Notice of Taking Deposition, at the Crookston
17	Inn and Convention Center, 2200 University Avenue,
18	Crookston, Minnesota, commencing at 8:52 a.m.,
19	Tuesday, October 9, 2018.
20	
21	
22	* * *
23	
24	
25	

1	ADDEADANCEC
1	APPEARANCES:
2	On Behalf of the Plaintiff:
3	Elin M. Lindstrom, Esquire
4	Trusha Patel Goffe, Esquire Tim Schultz, Paralegal
5	JEFF ANDERSON & ASSOCIATES, P.A. 366 Jackson Street
6	Suite 100 St. Paul, Minnesota 55101
7	Phone: (651) 227-9990
8	e-mail: elin@andersonadvocates.com trusha@andersonadvocates.com
9	
10	On Behalf of the Defendants:
11	Thomas R. Braun, Esquire RESTOVICH BRAUN & ASSOCIATES
12	117 East Center Street Rochester, Minnesota 55904
13	Phone: (507) 288-4840 e-mail: thomas@restovichlaw.com
14	
15	The Videographer: Ms. Linda Costello
16	The videographer. Ms. Dinda Coscerio
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston	ı aı	na St. Mary's Mission Church
1	PROCEEDINGS	1	EXAMINATION
2	Whereupon, the video deposition of JIM	2	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
3	CLAUSON was commenced at 8:52 a.m. as follows:	3	Q. Mr. Clauson?
4	* * *	4	A. Uh-huh.
5	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Good morning. This	5	Q. Can you please state your full name
6	is the videographer speaking. My name is Linda	6	and spell your last name for the record?
7	Costello, here on behalf of Depo International.	7	A. James Albert Lawson, C-L-A-U-S-O-N.
8	Today is Tuesday, October 9th, 2018, and the time	8	Q. And what is your date of birth?
9	is 8:52 a.m. We are at 2200 University Avenue in	9	A. 10-22-53.
10	Crookston, Minnesota, to take the deposition of	10	Q. Do you prefer that I call you
11	James Clauson in the matter of Doe 457 versus	11	Mr. Clauson?
12	Diocese of Crookston and St. Mary's Mission Church,	12	A. Jim.
13	also known as St. Mary's Mission Church, Red Lake.	13	Q. Jim, okay, Jim. Jim, have you had
14	Will counsel please introduce	14	your deposition taken before?
15	themselves for the video record?	15	A. No.
16	MS. LINDSTROM: Elin Lindstrom and	16	Q. So do you understand that you're under
17	Trusha Goffe for the Plaintiff, from Jeff Anderson &	17	oath this morning?
18	Associates.	18	A. I do.
19	MR. BRAUN: Thomas Braun, B-R-A-U-N,	19	Q. I just want to go over some ground
20	on behalf of the Diocese of Crookston.	20	rules. First, is if you need a break to use the
21	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Will the court	21	restroom or you just want to take a break, just let
22	reporter please administer the oath?	22	me know and we can take a break at any time.
23	* * *	23	A. Great.
24	(Reporter's Note: The oath was	24	Q. Second is that you and I might develop
25	administered by the court reporter.)	25	a conversational tone. I just ask that you let me
	Page 3		Page 5
1	MR. CLAUSON: I do.	1	finish a question before you begin to answer.
2	* * *	2	A. Okay.
3	MR. BRAUN: Before we get underway, I	3	Q. If at any time you can't understand me
1	just want to put something on the record regarding		or can't hear me or want me to rephrase a question
5	the deposition of Mickey Fairbanks. Mr. Fairbanks	5	because you didn't understand it, just let me know
6	was served a subpoena to be deposed here this	6	and I'll rephrase or speak louder.
	morning in Crookston, Minnesota. On the 5th of	7	A. Okay.
8	October we received correspondence from an Attorney	8	Q. The other thing that we tend to do is
9	Rogers in Bemidji indicating that Mr. Fairbanks	9	say uh-huh or unh-uh. You need to answer audibly,
10	would not be attending the deposition today. A	10	with either a yes or no, or whatever your answer
11			
1 - 1	letter from Mr. Fairbank's physician was sent to my	11	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate
12	office, describing some medical issues that	11	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not
12 13	office, describing some medical issues that  Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.	12 13	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the
12 13 14	office, describing some medical issues that  Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that	12 13 14	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.
12 13	office, describing some medical issues that  Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that  Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having	12 13 14 15	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.
12 13 14 15 16	office, describing some medical issues that  Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that  Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his	12 13 14 15 16	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this
12 13 14 15 16 17	office, describing some medical issues that Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing. This is now the third deposition that Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his failure to appear again here this morning.	12 13 14 15 16 17	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this morning that would prevent you from testifying
12 13 14 15 16 17 18	office, describing some medical issues that Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his failure to appear again here this morning.  MS. LINDSTROM: And I'll note that	12 13 14 15 16 17 18	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this morning that would prevent you from testifying accurately or truthfully?
12 13 14 15 16 17 18	office, describing some medical issues that Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing. This is now the third deposition that Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his failure to appear again here this morning. MS. LINDSTROM: And I'll note that Mr. Fairbanks is not represented by Jeff Anderson &	12 13 14 15 16 17 18	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this morning that would prevent you from testifying accurately or truthfully?  A. No.
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	office, describing some medical issues that Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his failure to appear again here this morning.  MS. LINDSTROM: And I'll note that Mr. Fairbanks is not represented by Jeff Anderson & Associates.	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this morning that would prevent you from testifying accurately or truthfully?  A. No.  Q. Okay. Did you talk to anybody aside
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	office, describing some medical issues that Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his failure to appear again here this morning.  MS. LINDSTROM: And I'll note that Mr. Fairbanks is not represented by Jeff Anderson & Associates.	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this morning that would prevent you from testifying accurately or truthfully?  A. No.  Q. Okay. Did you talk to anybody aside from your attorney prior to being deposed today?
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	office, describing some medical issues that Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his failure to appear again here this morning.  MS. LINDSTROM: And I'll note that Mr. Fairbanks is not represented by Jeff Anderson & Associates.  * * *  JIM CLAUSON,	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this morning that would prevent you from testifying accurately or truthfully?  A. No.  Q. Okay. Did you talk to anybody aside from your attorney prior to being deposed today?  A. No.
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	office, describing some medical issues that Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his failure to appear again here this morning.  MS. LINDSTROM: And I'll note that Mr. Fairbanks is not represented by Jeff Anderson & Associates.  * * *  JIM CLAUSON, after having been first duly sworn,	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this morning that would prevent you from testifying accurately or truthfully?  A. No.  Q. Okay. Did you talk to anybody aside from your attorney prior to being deposed today?  A. No.  Q. Did you talk to anybody from the
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	office, describing some medical issues that Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his failure to appear again here this morning.  MS. LINDSTROM: And I'll note that Mr. Fairbanks is not represented by Jeff Anderson & Associates.  * * *  JIM CLAUSON, after having been first duly sworn, deposes and says under oath as follows:	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this morning that would prevent you from testifying accurately or truthfully?  A. No.  Q. Okay. Did you talk to anybody aside from your attorney prior to being deposed today?  A. No.  Q. Did you talk to anybody from the Diocese about your deposition?
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	office, describing some medical issues that Mr. Fairbanks is currently undergoing.  This is now the third deposition that Mr. Fairbanks has not appeared for after having been properly served, and I just want to note his failure to appear again here this morning.  MS. LINDSTROM: And I'll note that Mr. Fairbanks is not represented by Jeff Anderson & Associates.  * * *  JIM CLAUSON, after having been first duly sworn,	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	may be, so the court reporter can keep an accurate record. So if I remind you at some point, I'm not meaning to badger you, it's just to make sure the record is clear.  A. I'll take a reminder.  Q. Are you on any medications this morning that would prevent you from testifying accurately or truthfully?  A. No.  Q. Okay. Did you talk to anybody aside from your attorney prior to being deposed today?  A. No.  Q. Did you talk to anybody from the

1 through the media that I was going to be deposed, 1 Q. Did he give you a reason for the 2 but they didn't talk to me about it, just said, oh, 2 termination? 3 yeah, I hear you're being deposed. 3 A. Um, at the time, no. Well, what had Did Bishop Hoeppner or Monsignor happened was is probably in -- around December of 4 5 Michael Foltz talk to you in anticipation of the 2017, so that would have been last winter, I had 6 indicated to him and Chad Ryan, the finance deposition today? 6 When I -- when I received the letter officer, that, you know, looking ahead I was going 8 that I was going to be deposed, Monsignor Foltz to be 65 years old this month, and I just said, you just asked me if I got it. know, I want to continue to work, but I would -- I 10 Did he talk to you about anything of would be willing to work if we could work something 11 substance -out maybe full-time through the end of this year, 12 A. No. 12 and then I -- what I offered them was I said maybe 13 Q. -- regarding the deposition? 13 I would go down to part-time and I could handle 14 your employee benefits, and we had a person that Did you review any documents in 14 anticipation of the deposition today? 15 worked for me in Safe Environment that I thought Α. No. 16 would be a good transition with my help to do -- to 16 What is your role in the chancery or get out of those responsibilities and to slow down Q. with the Diocese of Crookston, Jim? a little bit, and so we had conversations over 18 18 19 Well, my -- my role right now is about five months about how this could work, and 20 I'm -- I'm not employed there after September 30th. the verbal agreement that we had was that I would But my role when I was there was I was hired to -work full-time until the end of the year, and then 21 the initial job was the Safe Environment 22 they asked me, well, if I would work a couple days coordinator's position, and Monsignor Baumgartner 23 a week, and I said, yeah, that would be about 24 was the vicar general at that time, and the way he 24 right. It was going to be 40 percent of my wage 25 explained it to me in the interview was he was 25 for 40 percent time, basically, is what it was Page 7 Page 9 1 looking for a person that had human resources 1 going to be, and so then I thought about it, and 2 experience. At that time Safe Environment, he 2 I'm -- I'm an early riser, and I -- I said, well, 3 felt, was more of a controlled kind of in a lawyer 3 how about if I work Monday through Thursday four 4 days a week 8:00 to 12:00, and he goes, oh, that's 4 sense, and they wanted to be under the human 5 resources umbrella; and in my previous employment 5 a really good idea because then I'd be available to 6 of 36 years I had taken lots of management 6 people four days a week rather than just two. So 7 training, human resources training. I'm not a 7 we had an agreement on that, and Chad Ryan was in 8 human resources professional. I've just had a lot 8 on it, and I just -- and I did tell them, I said, of training in that area and had to work -- use 9 well, you know, I want to work this out, but if we those tools when I was at Coca-Cola, and that's 10 can't, I'll just work full-time at least another 11 what he was looking for, was somebody that -- in 11 year or so. his words, I need to -- I need to have a layperson 12 Sometime around early April, early to 13 I can just talk to and ask questions about things 13 mid-April, I don't remember the exact timing of it, that are going on, so I -- I need another Monsignor Foltz came in after lunch to my office perspective on things that are going to happen. At and he -- he sat down at one of the chairs in my that time I had no idea what really that was going 16 office and he said, well, he said, I got it -- I to encompass, but -got it approved by the finance council, and he says 17 17 18 Okay. You said you're no longer we're going to offer you six months at half-time 19 employed as of September 30th. Was that a decision and then you're done. And I -- I looked at him and that you made to leave the chancery or was your 20 I says, what? And he said, yep, you'll just be 21 position terminated? 21 done. And I said, well, you know, we kind of had 22 Α. My position was terminated. this agreement. And he said, well, he said, 23 And who relayed that information to 23 that's -- that's just -- that's what it is. And I 24 you in the chancery? 24 said, okay. 25 Monsignor Foltz. 25 I mean, I -- at that time I was a Page 8 Page 10

7

8

11

- 1 little bit shocked because we'd -- you know, we'd 2 been having a conversation around something 3 different, and so about a week later he came back 4 in and he said, well, maybe we'll offer you a 5 little more money to help with your benefits. And 6 I said, well, it's -- the half-time thing doesn't --7 what bothers me about it is you want me to 8 transition my duties to three other people, and I 9 said the busiest time of my year is June, July, 10 August and September, and I said I don't think I 11 can -- I -- honestly, I don't think I can train 12 those people in 20 hours a week in that -- during that time. So that conversation pretty much ended 14 15 there, and I spoke with my wife then the night --16 that night, and I just said, you know, I really want to -- Renee that's taking over the Safe 18 Environment, I said, she's worked for me for four 19 years, but I -- I really don't want to leave her in 20 the lurch, and I said I just don't feel good about 21 leaving, like June 30th -- if I wasn't going to 22 accept the half-time thing my contract would 23 have -- or agreement would have ended on June 30th,
- 24 and we had a Safe Environment -- the USCCB was 25 coming to do an audit in August, and I've done all Page 11 1 seven of them that they've had, and I said I don't

2 want to leave that with Renee, as well, without

3 some help.

So I came back and I told Monsignor, I 5 says, look, I said, the six -- the half months sick 6 time -- six months at half time I don't think is 7 going to work for my transition out of here, but I 8 said if you're willing to -- to do three months at 9 full-time that would work better for me 10 transitioning out, and it's really the same amount 11 of time. If it's -- if it's a money issue, it's 12 the same thing. And he said, oh, I kind of like 13 that idea. And so he talked to Bishop and he 14 called down and said, yes, we'll do July, August, and September, and then you'll be done the end of 16 September.

17 So that's what my employ -- my 18 employment agreement that I just finished, that's what it was, and I -- I just continued to train the three people that were taking over, because I also 21 did property liability insurance and also did all 22 the employee benefits for all the parishes. So I 23 really had -- you know, it's -- it was all under a 24 human resources umbrella, but I had one person 25 doing employee benefits, somebody else was doing 1 property liability, and Renee is doing the Safe 2 Environment piece of it. So I -- I did have three 3 people that I was trying to train. So that's what got me to here and --

5 Q. So you're no longer employed by the 6 Diocese --

Α. Right.

Q. -- at this time?

Did Bishop Hoeppner talk to you about 9 your employment being terminated at any --10

A.

12 Q. Did he say good-bye when you left the

13 office?

MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You 14 15 can answer.

THE WITNESS: I mean, he didn't, but I 16 17 don't think he was in -- that week that was my last 18 week they had a little -- there was two people 19 leaving, Tina Stanger and myself, and we usually just do a little coffee-and-roll thing at 10:00 in the morning, which is what they did.

22 I don't believe Bishop was actually in 23 town. So Monsignor Foltz was there and some of the 24 other employees that were working that day. It 25 was -- it was fine, so --Page 13

1 BY MS. LINDSTROM:

7

Q. So who is replacing your position, is 3 it multiple people?

Nobody. Well -- oh, there's three 5 people that are taking over my duties, but they 6 didn't hire anybody.

Q. And who are those three individuals?

Α. Renee Tate is the Safe Environment 8 9 coordinator; Sharon Dufault is taking over the 10 employee benefits piece of it; and Chad Ryan, the 11 finance officer, is taking over the property liability, that function. 12 13

There won't be anybody doing -- the 14 one piece they don't have is somebody to do the human resources work because they just don't have 16 anybody that's really had any training in that 17 area. So that's the one piece that they'll probably -- probably miss more. 18

19 Specific to your work as a Safe 20 Environment coordinator, what -- what did that job 21 entail?

Well, I was in charge of, basically, 23 creating the -- you know, the training modules for 24 the adults, selecting what the children's training 25 would be. I did the day-to-day work as far as

Page 14

Page 12

22

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston and St. Mary's Mission Church				
	1 processing certifications. I mean, it was training	1 A. Well, I went to the a national			
	2 coordinators in the parishes, doing the on-site	2 conference, and that was in that very first year at			
	3 visit. It was pretty much anything that	3 Omaha, and there was different trainings and			
	4 encompassed Safe Environment I was responsible for.	4 different people you could, you know, talk with,			
	5 The reason Renee Tate started about	5 and I made some contacts with people that I could,			
	6 four years ago to help me was because when they	6 you know, get information from.			
	7 gave me the employee benefits and the property	7 The training module that we had the			
	8 liability insurance, they all kind of the busy	8 year I start I started on May 9th of 2011, and			
	9 times kind of pile in together around July to	9 the first on-site audit we had was in August of			
1	O August, and July is the start of our new Safe	10 that year, and the lady that was actually doing the			
1	1 Environment year, so it's very busy. So I need	11 work said she was done June 30th and wasn't coming			
1	2 a I need a clerical person to come in and help	12 back for it. So that was a concern because, you			
1	3 do the certification part of it. So she's been	13 know, it was a national audit, and I'd only been			
1	4 working with me had been working with me for	14 there a few months and and I I I told			
1	5 about four years doing that function.	15 Monsignor Baumgartner that I said, you know, I			
1	Q. And her title	16 said I I'm not really worried about it because I			
1	7 A. As well as her	17 said Coca-Cola has to probably be the biggest audit			
1	8 Q. Sorry, go ahead.	18 company in the we just were auditing machines			
1	9 A. As well as her other duties, so	19 and equipment and people all the time, I said. So			
2	Q. And her title when she worked	20 I understand the audit processes very well. It's			
2	underneath you was what?	21 providing information and showing where it came			
2	A. Well, she was a I don't actually	22 from. I said I think if I have access to what I			
2	know. She was a clerical person, and she did data	23 need I can do that. So I I wasn't really I			
2	4 entry for the diocesan annual appeal and the	24 wasn't nervous, I was more looking at it as an			
12	5 census. She was actually started as a	25 opportunity.			
	, com and an analy com and an	25 opportunity.			
	Page 15	Page 17			
	Page 15 1 receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment,	Page 17  So when the when the audit came			
-	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that			
	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment,  the reception area, and some data processing for  the the census and the diocesan annual appeal.	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us.			
	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background,	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time			
	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had			
	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment,  the reception area, and some data processing for  the the census and the diocesan annual appeal.  Q. Was there anything in your background,  Jim, that that qualified you to start working on  training modules or the children's training in the	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job,			
	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools?	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology			
	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools?  A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us.  One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with			
	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools? A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us.  One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well,			
1	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools? A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules.	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us.  One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know,			
1 1	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools? A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us.  One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're			
1 1 1	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools? A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but having my people take them and, you know, doing the	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a			
1 1 1 1 1	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools? A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but having my people take them and, you know, doing the work of just training people, and then we'd go	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're			
1 1 1 1 1 1	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools? A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but having my people take them and, you know, doing the work of just training people, and then we'd go through the modules and how to record, you know,	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us.  One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.			
11 11 11 11 11	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools? A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but having my people take them and, you know, doing the work of just training people, and then we'd go through the modules and how to record, you know, that type information. So I that's the experience	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us.  One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is			
11 11 11 11 11 11	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools? A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but having my people take them and, you know, doing the work of just training people, and then we'd go through the modules and how to record, you know, that type information. So I that's the experience I had, not necessarily creating a module.	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us.  One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is that we had we had to come up with a way to			
1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	Page 15  1 receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, 2 the reception area, and some data processing for 3 the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. 4 Q. Was there anything in your background, 5 Jim, that that qualified you to start working on 6 training modules or the children's training in the 7 parishes and schools? 8 A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we 9 were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into 10 training and so we did we did lots of modules. 1 I had experience not necessarily writing them but 1 having my people take them and, you know, doing the 1 work of just training people, and then we'd go 1 through the modules and how to record, you know, 1 that type information. So I that's the experience 1 had, not necessarily creating a module.  Q. Did the training at Coca-Cola deal	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us.  One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is that we had we had to come up with a way to identify new people right away with recognizing and			
11 11 11 11 11 11 11	Page 15  1 receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, 2 the reception area, and some data processing for 3 the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. 4 Q. Was there anything in your background, 5 Jim, that that qualified you to start working on 6 training modules or the children's training in the 7 parishes and schools? 8 A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we 9 were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into 10 training and so we did we did lots of modules. 1 I had experience not necessarily writing them but 1 having my people take them and, you know, doing the 2 work of just training people, and then we'd go 4 through the modules and how to record, you know, 5 that type information. So I that's the experience 6 I had, not necessarily creating a module. 9 Q. Did the training at Coca-Cola deal 8 with protection of children or young people?	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is that we had we had to come up with a way to identify new people right away with recognizing and reporting abuse, and there was a document that one			
11 11 11 11 11 11	Page 15  1 receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, 2 the reception area, and some data processing for 3 the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. 4 Q. Was there anything in your background, 5 Jim, that that qualified you to start working on 6 training modules or the children's training in the 7 parishes and schools? 8 A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we 9 were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into 10 training and so we did we did lots of modules. 1 I had experience not necessarily writing them but 1 having my people take them and, you know, doing the 1 work of just training people, and then we'd go 1 through the modules and how to record, you know, 1 that type information. So I that's the experience 1 had, not necessarily creating a module. 9 Q. Did the training at Coca-Cola deal 1 with protection of children or young people? 1 A. No. It was I mean, it was driving	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is that we had we had to come up with a way to identify new people right away with recognizing and reporting abuse, and there was a document that one of our parishes had created for their new employees			
11 11 11 11 11 11 12	Page 15  receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools? A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but having my people take them and, you know, doing the work of just training people, and then we'd go through the modules and how to record, you know, that type information. So I that's the experience I had, not necessarily creating a module. Q. Did the training at Coca-Cola deal with protection of children or young people? A. No. It was I mean, it was driving safety, and it was how to handle you know, with	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is that we had we had to come up with a way to identify new people right away with recognizing and reporting abuse, and there was a document that one of our parishes had created for their new employees which was called a New Employees Guide. So that			
1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 2 2	Page 15  1 receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, 2 the reception area, and some data processing for 3 the the census and the diocesan annual appeal. 4 Q. Was there anything in your background, 5 Jim, that that qualified you to start working on 6 training modules or the children's training in the 7 parishes and schools? 8 A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we 9 were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into 10 training and so we did we did lots of modules. 1 I had experience not necessarily writing them but 1 having my people take them and, you know, doing the 1 work of just training people, and then we'd go 1 through the modules and how to record, you know, 1 that type information. So I that's the experience 1 had, not necessarily creating a module. 9 Q. Did the training at Coca-Cola deal 1 with protection of children or young people? 1 A. No. It was I mean, it was driving 1 safety, and it was how to handle you know, with 2 customers and that type of thing. It wasn't	Page 17  So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is that we had we had to come up with a way to identify new people right away with recognizing and reporting abuse, and there was a document that one of our parishes had created for their new employees which was called a New Employees Guide. So that had already been written by some people, and I was			
11 11 11 11 11 11 22 22	receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal.  Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools?  A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but having my people take them and, you know, doing the work of just training people, and then we'd go through the modules and how to record, you know, that type information. So I that's the experience I had, not necessarily creating a module.  Q. Did the training at Coca-Cola deal with protection of children or young people?  A. No. It was I mean, it was driving safety, and it was how to handle you know, with customers and that type of thing. It wasn't anything specific to that, no.	So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is that we had we had to come up with a way to identify new people right away with recognizing and reporting abuse, and there was a document that one of our parishes had created for their new employees which was called a New Employees Guide. So that had already been written by some people, and I was able to with the help of just a couple people in			
11 11 11 11 11 12 22 22 22	receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal.  Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools?  A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but having my people take them and, you know, doing the work of just training people, and then we'd go through the modules and how to record, you know, that type information. So I that's the experience I had, not necessarily creating a module.  Q. Did the training at Coca-Cola deal with protection of children or young people?  A. No. It was I mean, it was driving safety, and it was how to handle you know, with customers and that type of thing. It wasn't anything specific to that, no.  Q. When you got to the Diocese, did they	So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is that we had we had to come up with a way to identify new people right away with recognizing and reporting abuse, and there was a document that one of our parishes had created for their new employees which was called a New Employees Guide. So that had already been written by some people, and I was able to with the help of just a couple people in the Diocese, we looked it over, and Monsignor			
	receptionist, so she was doing Safe Environment, the reception area, and some data processing for the the census and the diocesan annual appeal.  Q. Was there anything in your background, Jim, that that qualified you to start working on training modules or the children's training in the parishes and schools?  A. I at Coca-Cola, we did we were Coca-Cola Company was very big into into training and so we did we did lots of modules. I had experience not necessarily writing them but having my people take them and, you know, doing the work of just training people, and then we'd go through the modules and how to record, you know, that type information. So I that's the experience I had, not necessarily creating a module.  Q. Did the training at Coca-Cola deal with protection of children or young people?  A. No. It was I mean, it was driving safety, and it was how to handle you know, with customers and that type of thing. It wasn't anything specific to that, no.	So when the when the audit came around, I had the records, and the auditors that came, they had two very good suggestions for us. One was the module we were using was at that time the very first one, and I didn't create it, it had been started before I got there and took the job, and it was about the recommended technology guidelines for work with pastoral work with young people, and they asked me, they said, well, if a new person starts, how are they going to know, recognizing and reporting abuse, because you're talking about this subject. And I said that's a good question. I mean, I was new, so I said you're right.  So one of the recommendation was is that we had we had to come up with a way to identify new people right away with recognizing and reporting abuse, and there was a document that one of our parishes had created for their new employees which was called a New Employees Guide. So that had already been written by some people, and I was able to with the help of just a couple people in			

Page 16

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston and St. Mary's Mission Church			
1 ins	stituted that about in October of that year	1	least once or twice during that module so that they	
2 and	d so what what happens for a new person is	2	understand what they need to do, so	
3 the	ey have to click and they have to go through the	3	Q. What was the name of the person whose	
4 gui	ide which talks about recognizing and reporting.	4	job position you took over when you got there in	
5 <b>Th</b>	ere's a sign-off sheet and they submit it	5	2011?	
	ectronically to us, and then they go into the	6	A. It was it was two people, actually.	
	tual training for the year. So that's a new	7	Reathel Reathel Giannonatti, and that's a tough	
	rson and so that was a very good you know,	8	one, it's R-E-A-T-H-E-L, G-I-A-N-O-N-N-A	
1 -	vas a good suggestion that came from the	9	O-N-A-T-T-I, I believe, and she actually is the	
10 aud	ditors that made me realize that, yes, we always	10	pers what her job function is today is she's in	
11 hav	ve to focus on recognizing and reporting abuse,	11	charge of the DAA, the fund-raiser. She was the	
	're going to tell people other things, but we	12	director of the Safe Environment program. The lady	
	ve to focus on those two things for sure.	13	that was really doing 90 percent of the work was	
14	And there was a there was the	14		
15 onl	ly other thing there was there was three priests,	15	her name, and so I actually was taking over for	
	siting priests that had visited and we didn't	16	those two people when I started.	
	ve letters of suitability on file for them, and I	17	Q. Who creates the content for the	
	sn't actually taking care of that, Bonnie	18	training modules, is that something that's imposed	
	Ilivan, the Bishop's secretary was, and she was	19	by an outside organization or is it the Diocese	
	tually transitioning it to me, and we were able	20	that creates the content?	
	he I said, well, I'm sure we can get them.	21	A. We we've always done that ourselves,	
	e we knew the dates, and we contacted the	22	and what we Janelle Gergen, who is the	
	ocese and they sent the letters of suitability.	23	communications person, Renee, myself, and sometimes	
24 <b>I fo</b>	orwarded this information on to the auditors	24	I'll just have an employee that will come and say	
25 <b>and</b>	d, really, that was the two main things that	25	I've you know, I saw this, I think this is	
	Page 19		Page 21	
1 the	ey that they talked about. Other than that,	1	something important people should know. So we'll	
2 <b>wh</b>	at we were doing, they were very happy with how	2	always investigate different things.	
3 <b>we</b>	were doing our background checks and those type	3	We've had we've done our module	
4 of t	things.	4	consists of it switches every two years it's	
5	So the next year is when I actually	5	different. It's recognizing abuse one year and	
6 cha	anged the the process, because we we had a	6	another topic that's important for youth, and then	
7 big	long module that you read, and I never liked	7	the next year it's reporting abuse and another	
8 tha	t at Coca-Cola, I liked where you read a little	8	topic. So it's really about a 50/50. The first	
	and then you answer a few questions along the	9	3, 1, 1, 1, 1, 1, 1, 1, 1, 1, 1, 1, 1, 1,	
	y, and so we really I worked with the network	10	the second part can be we've talked about texting	
	nter, and we actually devised what we're using	11		
	lay. It's got forward and back buttons. So if	12	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
1 -	u read something and you're not sure, you can go	13	, ,	
	ck and read before you answer the questions, and	14	recognizing and reporting, there's always something	
	e always had the my theory on the Safe	15	different that they're going to get at the end of	
	vironment was is that we're not trying to trick	16	the module that we feel is important to them and	
1 -	ybody, we're trying to give them the information	17	and protecting children.	
	ey need. But, yes, we have a test because we	18	So it's a combination of people that	
	ey need to read some material and and	19	we just we look at the UC USCCB site for	
1	petition is good. So a lot of the questions that	20		
1 -	ople will be answered will be taken out of the	21	using the last year was taken from an article of	
	ining pretty much word for word, other than I	22		
	ly change a word, you know, just so that it's a	23	So, yes, there was it's a process.	
	se question rather than a true. So I like to	24		
25 get	t people to to be able to read something at	25	,	
	Page 20		Page 22	

1 it, and then we have to create the module, and it 1 vicar general for my position of human resources 2 goes live always on July 1st, and we go from there. 2 and Safe Environment. You said you didn't have any training 3 Q. What do you mean -- what do you mean 4 at Coca-Cola regarding the protection of young 4 by that? 5 people. Had you had any training regarding the Α. Well, when -- when an issue would 5 6 protection of young people before you took the 6 arise, Monsignor Baumgartner would normally come position at the Diocese? down and tell me, well, this is what's going on, Α. No. and I'd listen to him, and he'd say what do you Q. Who do you -- or, I'm sorry. Who did think about it, and I'd say, well, I said, I think 9 10 you respond to when you were at the Diocese, who we need to do this and this, and he said, you know, 11 was your supervisor? 11 lagree. 12 Well, I had -- I had two, basically, 12 I -- and I -- I will say up front, in the seven plus years, and Monsignor Baumgartner 13 with Monsignor Baumgartner, I really -- I -- I kind 14 is the one that hired me. I worked for him for of knew who he was, I really didn't know him before 15 four years, and then Monsignor Foltz started, I 15 I started as far as, you know, close interaction, 16 think it was July 1st of 2015, and he was the -- he 16 but I -- I knew he was one of the priests and --17 but in the four years that I worked with him, I was my supervisor after that. And is there anybody that you directly 18 18 guess I never ever questioned his integrity when we 19 oversee or did oversee besides Renee Tate? would get together to talk about things, whether it Α. Yes. was an employee issue at a parish or some of the 2.0 In the Safe Environment capacity? issues that are going on, you know, lawsuits or 21 Q. 21 Oh, no, it would be just Renee. Well, whatever is going on. I -- I never got the sense 22 23 I had -- I had -- I had -- when you say oversee in 23 from him that he ever -- he ever wanted to not do a direct capacity, we have 66 parishes. Now, 24 the right thing. He always really -- we had such 25 there's not 66 coordinators because we have 25 good conversations and -- and -- and we did some Page 23 Page 25 1 clusters that could be two parishes or three 1 things that weren't fun, but they had to be done, 2 parishes. So I believe there's around 42 clusters, 2 and I never felt like he -- he never argued with me 3 and so I -- I'm actually -- I do oversee those 3 about it, he just said I just need -- I need to 4 coordinators in those parishes, and I -- I would go know we're on the right track here. 5 out and visit them, once a year I would do an So I -- it was a very -- that working 5 6 on-site visit at the parish, just to inspect the relationship was very, very good, and he -- and he 7 records and answer questions as to any training did tell me when he hired me, you're going to see that needed to be done. 8 the very best and the very worst of the Catholic It actually kind of started out really Church, and I kind of laughed, I thought, oh, okay, 9 10 because I just wanted to meet the people I was and -- and, of course, in doing any business, 11 working with and then it -- I saw their value in it 11 whether it's the church or otherwise, there's things be -- because of just going through the records. 12 that come up and they're not pleasant to deal with, If they were missing something, we made sure they 13 but you have to do what you have to do and -- and had a certificate or something and -- so there was 14 we -- you know, we were involved in several things just a lot of value in that. and -- and what I meant by the Bishop is normally 16 Q. Who appoints the coordinators in the when something would come his way he would talk 16 parishes? with me and eventually we would go up to talk to 17 17 18 A. It would be the pastors at the 18 Bishop Hoeppner about it and -parishes. 19 So that really was my main interaction How often did you interact with Bishop 2.0 20 really with the Bishop, was I would normally go 21 Hoeppner in your role as a Safe Environment through either Monsignor Baumgartner or Foltz, 21 22 coordinator? 22 and -- and if it was something we needed to talk 23 Well, I would -- I would not say a with Bishop about, then I would go up. I just

Page 24

25 **SO --**

24 lot. Most of my probably communication with Bishop

25 Hoeppner would be when I was brought in by the

Page 26

24 normally wouldn't just go up to go see the Bishop,

Have you had different thoughts about  $^{\, 1}$  we had decided on the three months thing, I -- he 2 the integrity of the current vicar general, 2 called me before a curia meeting one day and he 3 Monsignor Foltz? 3 said, you know, I got to talk to the staff about 4 Α. Yes. 4 the changes. And I said, sure, I said, that's Q. Describe that for me? 5 fine, and -- and he said, so I'm going to, you 5 Well, I -- you know, there again, when 6 know, have to, you know, tell them that you're 6 7 he -- when he started in -- in that July and stuff, going to be retiring. And I said, wait a minute, I we -- and we had our one -- he had a one-on-one stopped him and I said, you're not telling anybody with all the employees just to visit and get to 9 I'm retiring, okay, I'm not retiring, I said just know and stuff and -- and, you know, that was all 10 tell them the truth, just tell them that you're 11 fine, and he -- he -- he just -- I just had a eliminating my posi -- whatever it is. I said I different feel and -- and I think -- I think his 12 hadn't really even been told, but I just says tell management style is more that he doesn't -- he 13 them I'm going to -- I'm not going to be here, but doesn't talk a lot about things that go on, like 14 don't tell people I'm retiring, that's not the Monsignor Baumgartner would use me as a sounding 15 truth. board. Not that I was involved in every single 16 So we did go to the meeting, and he issue or decision but more as a sounding board, 17 just basically said -- at that meeting he said, well, Jim will be leaving the end of September and where Monsignor Foltz doesn't do that. And I --18 you know, I guess along the way I've just noticed kind of just blew off to something else, which was things, you know, just in my particular situation, fine, I didn't expect anybody to say anything in when he told me, well, I got this approved by the 21 the meeting we were in, and four days later they finance council and so forth and so on, and then 22 had their Spring Clergy Days, and I got a call from about a week later Bonnie Sullivan, the Bishop's 23 one of the priests at the meeting, they go when did secretary -- we were just in the mail room, and she 24 you decide to retire? I says I'm not retiring. 25 had been gone on vacation and -- and I asked her 25 Oh, well, Monsignor stood up in front of the whole Page 27 Page 29 1 how it went and -- and she -- it was just 1 group and said you're retiring the end of 2 chitchatting. Then I said, well, I've heard -- I 2 September. And I went, well, that's interesting 3 suppose you've heard about my situation. She goes, 3 because I just told -- talked about four days that 4 well, no, what's that? And she said -- well, I 4 he couldn't use the word retiring because I'm not 5 said, I'm going to be either leaving June 30th or retiring, but he did it anyway. 6 we got to figure something out because I was told, So I -- I don't know what his motives 7 you know, that they were going to do the -- and she were for doing that or -- I don't know. I just --8 goes, what are you talking about? And I go, he 8 it's -- it wasn't -- like you said, it just was said it was approved by the finance council. She different, and I don't want to say anything bad goes, well, I take the minutes for the finance about him that I don't know, but my experience with 11 council meeting, and your never -- name never came 11 him was way different than the other one, so -up in that, and she goes, they haven't even 12 Have you ever questioned Monsignor approved the budget yet. And I said, oh, well, 13 Foltz's motives or integrity regarding that's interesting and --14 implementation of the Safe Environment policy in So I really started to -- you know, I 15 the Diocese? 15 16 don't want to call the person a liar, but --16 Um, no, I -- I -- I can't say because I don't -- I just know what I heard from 17 that I have, other than -- I guess really just her, that she was there. She goes, I take the my -- my feel about the whole thing when -- when minutes and there was no discussion about you. So the Pat Sullivan thing came. Actually how that --I thought, well, that was -- you know, that was how that came was Monsignor Baumgartner --21 interesting and -- and just a couple other things apparently this -- what did you say Mick Fairbank, 22 sometimes that he's told me and I -- you know, when Mike Fairbanks, or whatever, he had contacted 23 I look into it it's not exactly -- it's not really Monsignor Baumgartner, and he had just said -- you 24 a lie, but it's not necessarily the whole truth. 24 know, he said I've identified the name of this

Page 28

25 young -- this young per -- man that they --

25 And when I was going to be -- going to be leaving,

# Jim Clauson - 10/9/2018

Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston and St. Mary's Mission Church 1 apparently something happened before my time, there 1 but you're not -- I'm not going to give it to you. 2 was an allegation or something, and they -- they 2 And he said, well, when can we meet? And I don't 3 investigated and couldn't find -- couldn't identify 3 remember, it was going to be in the next couple the person. days, they were trying to find a time. And he Well, this Fairbanks called up 5 said, well, I'm going to be coming and Jim Clauson, our Safe Environment coordinator, is be -- going to 6 Monsignor Baumgartner, and he called me at the be coming, and Mike Fairbanks goes, no, he -- he's chancery and said, I have some information that I 8 have to give you, and he just said there should be not coming, I'll talk to you and Father Jerry a file because we worked on this before, and I Rogers, and I -- he looks at me, and I said, well, that's -- does -- I don't need to be there if you said, okay, and so I -- you know, I went up to -- I asked to see Monsignor Foltz, and when he was free guys are going to do what you need to do and --11 he said, yeah, come on up, and I said, well, I 12 So, anyway, they set up an appointment, don't know the back story to this, but I said --13 and -- and the only thing I guess I was told after told him what happened, Monsignor Baumgartner that was that when they met with him he -- he 14 called and -- and he said, okay, we'll have to go showed them a piece -- he showed them some -- some 15 talk to Bishop. And I said, well, I said, before piece of paper that he had, but he wouldn't give we go talk to Bishop, I'd like to open up the Safe them a copy of it. So he said, well, what should 17 Environment Policy. And he said, well, we got to we do next? And we talked about it a little bit 18 tell Bishop. And I said certainly you have to tell and decided to send him an actual formal letter 19 Bishop, but, I said, I have concerns about Bishop from us stating that what we needed, and so we did. Hoeppner and the decisions that he makes, and I He -- he composed the letter, he showed it to me, 21 want to make sure that we're going to follow our and I said, yep, we're just basically telling him policy. So he asked me why, and I explained it, I what we need to do. And he mailed the letter, and explained a few of my experiences, and I said --24 I don't know, it was probably a week or ten days 25 So I -- we opened up the policy. He 25 later he just stopped at my office and he said, Page 31 1 said absolutely. We opened up the policy, we sat 1 well, he said, he sent his response back to Bishop, 2 at his desk, we went through step by step, and he 2 not to me, but he just said he wasn't going to give 3 said, well, do we have to report it to law 3 us the letter and that -- pretty much that was kind 4 enforcement? It's already been reported so many 5 years ago. And I said, we are going to -- we do 6 need to -- we're going to call law enforcement, 6 after that. tell them we've identified the name. So we went ahead and did those. We 9 the -did -- we just followed the policy. When we got up to the point where it says we have to -- if it's 10 A. It was a --11 not the actual person making the allegation we have Q. 11 The victim? to have a written statement from the person for us 12 to proceed with a church investigation, well, we didn't -- we didn't have that, but supposedly this Mr. Fairbanks did. and so we called him. 16 I was sitting in Monsignor Foltz's

office, and we called Mike Fairbanks and got ahold of him. Monsignor Foltz asked him for it, and he said he wasn't going to give it to us, and he said, well, can you explain to him we can't -- you know, 21 we can't go on with this church thing until we have 22 something, this is what our policy states, this is 23 what we need to do. Well, he said, well, I'm not 24 going to give it to you. And he says, well, can I 25 see it? And he said, well, I'll show it to you,

17

4 of the end of the conversation around that particular 5 Sullivan thing. I really wasn't involved in much Is the letter you're referring to that 8 the Diocese sent, was that to Mr. Fairbanks or to It was a let -- it was -- it was the 13 allegation from the kid, I believe, that he must 14 have talked with Mr. Fairbanks. I -- like I said, 15 I've never really seen the letter, so I don't know 16 the contents of it, but what I understand is it was a statement by this kid that he signed, and that's 17 what we needed in order to go further with our church side of the investigation, and he was -- he 20 just wasn't going to give it to us, apparently, 21 **SO--**MR. BRAUN: He, being Mickey? I'm 22 23 sorry. 24 THE WITNESS: Yes. 25 MR. BRAUN: Thank you. Page 34

Page 32

1 BY MS. LINDSTROM: 1 Beltrami County, and it seems to me there was -- I But it's your understanding that 2 know for sure it was those two. There was, I know 2 3 Monsignor Foltz saw that statement? 3 for sure, two phone calls. There could have been a That's what I understand. I think he 4 third but -- and it was people that already had --4 5 showed him the letter when they met -- I think they 5 I mean, had -- they had been reported to them before, 6 met like in Bemidji, and it was Father Jerry Rogers 6 they just could never identify the kid's name. So, 7 and Monsignor Foltz and this Fairbanks, and he just 7 basically, we were calling to say, you know, we've 8 said no, he wasn't going to give us -- give us a 8 got information now identifying who this kid is, copy of the letter, so --9 **SO --**10 And, then, the subsequent letter from 10 Q. Do you know what, if anything, 11 the Diocese that you said that you reviewed, was 11 Beltrami County did in response to your phone call? that letter sent to the person --12 Α. 13 Α. Mike --13 Q. Did they reach back out to you or 14 anyone in the Diocese that you know of? Q. -- making the accusation --14 15 Α. Mike Fairbanks. 15 Α. Not to me. Q. -- or Fairbanks? Okay. But you did provide them with the name 16 16 Because he was in possession of the 17 of the victim at that time? 18 letter, and we just wanted -- we wanted to have 18 THE COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry? something in writing to say I'm refusing to give 19 THE WITNESS: Yes, yeah, I'm sorry, you this letter, rather than him just saying I'm yes, we did. 21 not going to give it to you. 21 BY MS. LINDSTROM: 22 I didn't see the letter that came Q. Jim, this is an e-mail -- showing you 22 23 what's been marked as Exhibit 2, this is an e-mail 23 back, I was just told that he just, basically, told 24 Bishop, no, he wasn't going to turn over the 24 that Father Baumgartner appears that he sent to you 25 **letter, so -**on January 27th, 2016, and this references the Page 35 Page 37 What is the date range of all this, 1 conversation that you guys had over the phone, you 2 that this is happening, Jim, that you first get the 2 and Father Baumgartner, about Fairbanks, does that 3 call from Baumgartner about the allegation? 3 sound correct, that first line? Well, I don't -- without my notes, I Talked to you last week regarding the 5 don't have the specific date, but what I -- what I 5 conversation -- yes, that probably is right, yes. 6 can go back to is if we know when Father Pat Do you think this e-mail refers to the 7 Sullivan was renewed from -- re -- removed from 7 conversation that you had had with Father 8 ministry, it would have been just a few days before 8 Baumgartner about Fairbanks and the -- receiving 9 that, because it -- that part happened pretty 9 the victim's name --10 quickly when they -- they had to meet and then 10 Α. I believe --11 they -- then he was removed from ministry. So if 11 Q. -- at that time? 12 we know that date, it was right in a few days -- it is, yeah. "He did share with me 12 13 before that. 13 a copy of" the "letter he wrote to a 14 You indicated that you wanted to open 14 up the Safe Environment Policy prior to talking to 15 (Reporter's Note: The witness is 16 Bishop Hoeppner about the -- the allegation and 16 talking softly, mumbling.) that you were going to call law enforcement. Did THE WITNESS: Mike believes the 17 you or Monsignor Foltz contact the civil alleged abuse contributed to the man's -- and authorities -encouraged the -- yeah, I -- I -- yes. BY MS. LINDSTROM: 2.0 Α. We did it --20 21 Q. -- at that time? 21 Did you or the Diocese -- he 22 references in the last paragraph a copy of a letter 22 Α. -- when we were both in the room. 23 that Fairbanks wrote to a 23 Who did you call? 24 or the Diocese get a copy of that letter or request 24 Α. I believe it was the -- the Tribal 25 Police Department, and I think it was the -- is it 25 a copy of that letter? Page 36 Page 38

1 don't want this to be true about Father Pat, but we 1 A. I don't remember seeing any letter of 2 that, no. 2 cannot just assume that -- you know, that this --Does seeing this e-mail help you nail 3 you can't run around saying that. And he said, oh, Q. 4 okay, you know, and -- you know, I said, we -- you down the dates of these conversations with -- with 5 know, this matter will get settled the way it needs 5 Father Baumgartner? 6 to be settled, but we can't run around calling this Well, if it says January 27th, it 6 would have been -- there again, if he says if it person a liar. And it happened one other time, and 8 was last week, then it would have certainly been in 8 I went up and I said, you know what, I'm only the week before. saying this one more time, you've got to quit 9 talking about this stuff like this, this is wrong, 10 Do you remember, did you share this 11 people with Monsignor Foltz? 11 and you've got to quit saying that he's wrongly 12 Um, I -- I honestly don't remember. accused. 13 He did share a copy -- a . I may 13 Q. What's the other time you're referring 14 have -- I -- I don't recall if I did or not. 14 to? I'm sorry. Normally -- normally I would give him 15 It was -- actually, it was at chancery something like this just because I know there's 16 mass, to be honest with you, and -- and I -- I just going to be a file someplace that they're keeping. said, you know, we can't -- you can't be saying 17 this, and I said, you know what, if you're going to 18 So normally I would. 18 You said -- Were you involved in the talk about this situation, we're going to pray for 19 19 everybody involved till the truth comes out, we're 20 Father Sullivan matter after you had contacted law enforcement and after Monsignor Foltz met with going to pray for everyone, we're not going to pray 21 Fairbanks, did you have any involvement in the for the wrongly accused. We can pray for the wrongly Sullivan matter after that? accused and the victims, but we're going to pray 24 Um, the only -- the only thing I 24 for everybody. 25 remember shortly after they removed him from 25 Do you know who the Bishop was Page 39 Page 41 1 ministry was -- well, my mother, she's 87 years 1 referring to at the chancery mass who had been 2 old, she goes to church every morning, and I'm the 2 wrongly accused? 3 kind of caregiver for her, but she -- she calls me A. Well, Father Pat Sullivan, because 3 4 and she said, I don't want to bother you, she goes, 4 they had just removed him from ministry. It 5 but, she said, I was in church this morning and 5 happened, like you said, over the -- I mean, this 6 Bishop Hoeppner said mass, and she goes, he said 6 was in a very short time frame from the time they took him out till these couple incidents happened. 7 we're going to pray for the wrongly accused. And I 8 said, oh, he said -- I said what? And she goes, Q. Α. yeah, he said we're going to be praying for the So, then, apparently the next -- the 9 wrongly accused today. 10 next time he said a mass or something that he just Well, I didn't -- I just said, oh, 11 said we'll -- you know, we're just going to pray 11 12 well, I -- okay, Mom, thanks, you know, and she for everybody in the matter, or whatever. It --13 didn't really ask me a whole lot about it. But I 13 the tone kind of changed, but --14 went up to Monsignor Foltz's office, and I said --14 I mean, I was just upset because I 15 I said, this is what I just heard. I says, we work in Safe Environment and that's not something 16 cannot be running around the Diocese telling people 16 that we do, and I understand supporting your we're praying for the wrongly accused. I said our priests and I -- like you said, I -- I knew Father 18 first rule of Safe Environment is when somebody 18 Pat, we didn't go to the same high school, but I 19 tells you something you assume that it's the truth, 19 knew him, we played hockey against each other, and you don't tell -- tell them that they're lying. 20 I thought -- you know, I've always thought him to 21 be a good guy and -- and, no, I don't want this to 21 And I said when you make a statement like we're 22 praying for the wrongly accused, you're openly 22 be true of anybody, but the fact of the matter is 23 saying that Father Pat is innocent and this person 23 is that there's an allegation and we just have to 24 is lying, and I says, we -- I said I grew up with 24 handle it like we handle any other one and not pick 25 Father Pat, knowing his family my whole life, I 25 sides, you know, so -- so, yeah, I was upset

Page 40

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston	n ai	nd St. Mary's Mission Church
1	because I thought we need to know better than this,	1	I I I do I do believe that
2	so	2	not just because it was me but because if it's a
3	Q. When you met with Father or	3	Safe Environment issue I I would think you would
4	Monsignor Foltz and you called law enforcement and	4	want your Safe Environment person to be there,
5	you opened up the policy, you indicated that you're	5	so but, there again, it's really just it's
6	going to go up and meet with Bishop Hoeppner. Did	6	it's just a choice.
7	you go meet with the Bishop?	7	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
8	A. I I never did, no.	8	Q. Were you in To your knowledge, Jim,
9	Q. Did do you know if Monsignor Foltz	9	did the Diocese initiate an investigation into the
10	went up and met with him by himself then?	10	Father Pat Sullivan matter, an internal
11	A. Oh, I I would be pretty sure that	11	investigation, after they had received the after
12	he was going to after we finished that day and	12	our law firm sued the Diocese related to Father Pat
13	we were done, I'm sure either that day or the next	13	Sullivan?
14	morning for sure if he was there that they met and	14	A. I don't know.
15	talked about it, yes.	15	Q. So you were not involved in any type
16	Q. Did you	16	of investigation?
17	A. Because he would have never pulled him	17	A. Not internally, no. I and I I
18	out of ministry. I mean, obviously, he'd have had	18	think when you read our policy, it you know,
19	to go to Bishop and talk with him before they made	19	what it says is we have to have that piece of
20	that choice, so	20	paper. If the person isn't going to come forward
21	Q. Did you ever have any discussions with	21	and make the allegation in person, they have to
22	Bishop Hoeppner about Father Pat Sullivan?	22	sign something and give it to us in order for us to
23	A. Uh, no.	23	do the church investigation; and, to my knowledge,
24	Q. So the Bishop never consulted with you	24	that's where it pretty much stalled out, because he
25	regarding the Safe Environment Policy as it	25	would never offer he would never give us the
	Page 43		Page 45
1	pertained to Father Pat Sullivan?	1	actual document. So following the policy, that's
2	A. No.	2	where it stopped, until we had that document in our
3	Q. Do you know if he consulted with Renee	3	hand.
4	Tate?	4	Now, there again, I really wasn't
5	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.	5	privy to anything that kind of went on after that.
6	You can answer if you know.	6	So I don't know to this day if they ever got the
7	THE WITNESS: I I no. I I	7	document or but
8	don't know whether he did or didn't, but I don't	8	Q. Would a civil lawsuit indicating an
9	believe he would have gone to Renee for that	9	allegation of abuse not be enough for the Diocese
10	information.	10	to begin an internal investigation?
11	BY MS. LINDSTROM:	11	A. I I I'm not sure how to answer
12	Q. Did you find it unusual as the Safe	12	that, to be honest with you. I I I don't
13	Environment coordinator that the Bishop never	13	know the answer to that question.
14	contacted you about Father Pat Sullivan?	14	I mean, our policy, the way I read it
1		15	I don't know I don't know that it says
15	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You		
15 16	•	16	specifically a civil lawsuit will trigger that.
	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You	16 17	specifically a civil lawsuit will trigger that. So, you know, I I know what our policy is and
16	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You can answer.		
16 17	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You can answer.  THE WITNESS: Um, I guess, um well,	17	So, you know, I I know what our policy is and what we should be doing, but as far as how the
16 17 18	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You can answer.  THE WITNESS: Um, I guess, um well, I don't know that it would he had talked	17 18	So, you know, I I know what our policy is and what we should be doing, but as far as how the
16 17 18 19	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You can answer.  THE WITNESS: Um, I guess, um well, I don't know that it would he had talked when when Mon Monsignor Baumgartner was	17 18 19 20	So, you know, I I know what our policy is and what we should be doing, but as far as how the civil side works and how that's all going to go
16 17 18 19 20	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You can answer.  THE WITNESS: Um, I guess, um well, I don't know that it would he had talked when when Mon Monsignor Baumgartner was there, I I may have been brought in through him	17 18 19 20	So, you know, I I know what our policy is and what we should be doing, but as far as how the civil side works and how that's all going to go together, I I don't never really been
16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You can answer.  THE WITNESS: Um, I guess, um well, I don't know that it would he had talked when when Mon Monsignor Baumgartner was there, I I may have been brought in through him to some conversations, but with Monsignor Foltz	17 18 19 20 21	So, you know, I I know what our policy is and what we should be doing, but as far as how the civil side works and how that's all going to go together, I I don't never really been involved in that, so
16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You can answer.  THE WITNESS: Um, I guess, um well, I don't know that it would he had talked when when Mon Monsignor Baumgartner was there, I I may have been brought in through him to some conversations, but with Monsignor Foltz that was not normal, where he would take me in to	17 18 19 20 21 22	So, you know, I I know what our policy is and what we should be doing, but as far as how the civil side works and how that's all going to go together, I I don't never really been involved in that, so  Q. And the policy references a preliminary investigation. I just want to make
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You can answer.  THE WITNESS: Um, I guess, um well, I don't know that it would he had talked when when Mon Monsignor Baumgartner was there, I I may have been brought in through him to some conversations, but with Monsignor Foltz that was not normal, where he would take me in to see the Bishop with him. So it's not that	17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	So, you know, I I know what our policy is and what we should be doing, but as far as how the civil side works and how that's all going to go together, I I don't never really been involved in that, so  Q. And the policy references a preliminary investigation. I just want to make
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to form. You can answer.  THE WITNESS: Um, I guess, um well, I don't know that it would he had talked when when Mon Monsignor Baumgartner was there, I I may have been brought in through him to some conversations, but with Monsignor Foltz that was not normal, where he would take me in to see the Bishop with him. So it's not that there's anything wrong with that, it's just	17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	So, you know, I I know what our policy is and what we should be doing, but as far as how the civil side works and how that's all going to go together, I I don't never really been involved in that, so  Q. And the policy references a preliminary investigation. I just want to make sure we're on the same page. Is that the same

1	Due 45/ vs. Diucese di Ci dukstui		
-	investigation?	1	it will say it can be the vicar general, it can be
2	A. Yeah, and the preliminary, when	2	a person appointed by the bishop, it could be the
3	when they made some changes to the policy and	3	Safe Environment coordinator. So the bishop really
4	really it was the changes, there was very few	4	has, I I think, the oversight. He'll he can
5	wording changes, but when I read our Safe	5	initiate the investigation and then he can say I
6	Environment policy, all the stuff that you needed	6	want you and you to to do the work and then
7	to do was in there, but I just didn't think the	7	we'll we'll talk about it, so
8	chronological order went together very well. It	8	Q. Did you personally ever do any of the
9	was you know, you'd you'd have these steps	9	investigations yourself?
10	you'd need to do, but then you had to jump over to	10	A. Uh-huh.
	another section, and it kind of told you, well, if	11	Q. Is that a no?
	this happens, you do this. Well, to me, they were	12	A. No.
13	all related, and I liked the A to Z, you know, I	13	Q. And no independent person aside from
14	start here and I'm going to end here.	14	
15	So when we worked on it over that	15	
	year, really, it was realigning a lot of the things.	16	
17		17	
	went this way, if you had it against an employee,	18	
	it was going to be this is what we're going to do,	19	
	and it it really kind of fell more into an order	20	
21	and, um.	21	
22	Q. And as you sit here today, is it safe	22	
	to say that you don't really know if the church	23	
	followed the Safe Environment Policy with regards	24	·
	to Father Sullivan because you weren't involved	25	
	Page 47	23	Page 49
1	after the initial complaint had come in?	1	removed, you're removed.
2	A. Well, I I know we followed it up to	2	
		3	
	letter.	4	
5	Q. And, after that, you don't know	5	
	exactly what happened?	6	
7	A. No. The preliminary investigation		monitoring program for priests who have been
	when when we were doing the policy, we had	8	
9	conversation around that, and really the preliminary,	9	
	excuse me, investigation, what it's supposed to do	10	
		11	
11	is it's supposed to be a quick look of the facts		
1 2	and maybe a little bit of it but it's currected to		-
12	and maybe a little bit of it, but it's supposed to	12	on when he was removed from ministry, were there
13	is there a semblance of truth or something that	13	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work
13 14	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're	13 14	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?
13 14 15	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three	13 14 15	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply
13 14 15 16	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull	13 14 15 16	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would,
13 14 15 16 17	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull this person out of ministry.	13 14 15 16 17	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would, basically, be put on hold when you're when
13 14 15 16 17 18	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull this person out of ministry.  So it's really supposed to be a look	13 14 15 16 17 18	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would, basically, be put on hold when you're when there's an allegation. So I I mean, he I
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull this person out of ministry.  So it's really supposed to be a look at what you know, what can you find out in a short	13 14 15 16 17 18	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would, basically, be put on hold when you're when there's an allegation. So I I mean, he I guess he wouldn't be able to do any kind of
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull this person out of ministry.  So it's really supposed to be a look at what you know, what can you find out in a short period of time, and it doesn't have a day limit on	13 14 15 16 17 18 19	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would, basically, be put on hold when you're when there's an allegation. So I I mean, he I guess he wouldn't be able to do any kind of ministry.
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull this person out of ministry.  So it's really supposed to be a look at what you know, what can you find out in a short period of time, and it doesn't have a day limit on it, but so if we need to act, we need to do it	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would, basically, be put on hold when you're when there's an allegation. So I I mean, he I guess he wouldn't be able to do any kind of ministry.  Q. Do you know if the review board in the
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull this person out of ministry.  So it's really supposed to be a look at what you know, what can you find out in a short period of time, and it doesn't have a day limit on it, but so if we need to act, we need to do it in a timely manner.	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would, basically, be put on hold when you're when there's an allegation. So I I mean, he I guess he wouldn't be able to do any kind of ministry.  Q. Do you know if the review board in the Diocese looked at the Father Pat Sullivan case
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull this person out of ministry.  So it's really supposed to be a look at what you know, what can you find out in a short period of time, and it doesn't have a day limit on it, but so if we need to act, we need to do it in a timely manner.  Q. Who conducts the preliminary	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would, basically, be put on hold when you're when there's an allegation. So I I mean, he I guess he wouldn't be able to do any kind of ministry.  Q. Do you know if the review board in the Diocese looked at the Father Pat Sullivan case after he was removed from ministry?
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull this person out of ministry.  So it's really supposed to be a look at what you know, what can you find out in a short period of time, and it doesn't have a day limit on it, but so if we need to act, we need to do it in a timely manner.  Q. Who conducts the preliminary investigations?	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would, basically, be put on hold when you're when there's an allegation. So I I mean, he I guess he wouldn't be able to do any kind of ministry.  Q. Do you know if the review board in the Diocese looked at the Father Pat Sullivan case after he was removed from ministry?  A. Well, I'm I'm hesitating be I'm
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	is there a semblance of truth or something that could be true here, because you're if you're dealing with a priest, you don't want to take three weeks or four weeks to decide maybe we should pull this person out of ministry.  So it's really supposed to be a look at what you know, what can you find out in a short period of time, and it doesn't have a day limit on it, but so if we need to act, we need to do it in a timely manner.  Q. Who conducts the preliminary	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	on when he was removed from ministry, were there restrictions imposed regarding his ability to work with kids?  A. Well, there would be be simply because his Safe Environment certification would, basically, be put on hold when you're when there's an allegation. So I I mean, he I guess he wouldn't be able to do any kind of ministry.  Q. Do you know if the review board in the Diocese looked at the Father Pat Sullivan case after he was removed from ministry?

	Doe 45 / vs. Diocese of Crookston	_	
1	position, the Safe Environment coordinator and		windows in my door and windows there. Monsignor
2	our policy states the Safe Environment coordinator		Foltz was in on those meetings, and he was he
3	,		was talking, which I'm sure he could have been
4	My participation always was I would just go there		answering questions or whatever, too. And I
5	and I would sit and listen, and if a board member		thought you just said you weren't supposed to be in
6	said, well, I'm unclear on this on the policy, can	6	there and I wasn't supposed to be in there, but,
7	you just help us with something, I would just offer	7	,
8	this is how you read the policy, if they were	8	So, there again, I don't know what was
9	struggling with something.	9	going on in the meeting, and he probably had
10	I wasn't a voting member. I really	10	certainly had a purpose for being there because
11	didn't talk at meetings. I just, basically, was	11	there was important things going on, and I really
12	there, and I answered questions if they had them	12	believe somebody should be in there to answer
13	for me.	13	questions or do whatever.
14	The reason I'm struggling with this is	14	So, like you said, I didn't get my
15	when the Father Pat thing came, somewhere along the	15	feelings hurt, I just I thought it was kind of
16	line Monsignor Foltz called me up and said, well,	16	comical that
17	you know, we're having a board of review meeting	17	Q. Prior to this time, you'd attended the
18	but you won't have to attend it. And I said, well,	18	review board meetings?
19	I'm supposed to attend it, I'm supposed to	19	A. Always, yeah.
20	participate in the meetings per our policy. He	20	Q. Correct?
21	said is that in the policy? And I said, yes, it	21	Did you see anyone else in the review
22	is. So he said okay.	22	board meetings aside from Monsignor Foltz that
23	So I went back to my office. The next	23	wasn't on the review board when they discussed
24	morning he called me back up and he said, well, he	24	Father Pat Sullivan?
25	said, I've talked to other vicar generals, and he	25	A. No. I I I guess I didn't take a
	Page 51		Page 53
1	said, they don't have their Safe Environment	1	head count. I know normally I think Bonnie
2	coordinator in there, he says, in fact, I'm not	2	Sullivan keeps the minutes for it, the Bishop's
3	even supposed to be in there because we're not	3	secretary. I think it was usually just the board
4	supposed to influence the board in any way. And I	4	members and the vicar general. Monsignor
5	said, well, again, my role wasn't to influence the	5	Baumgartner would attend them when he was there,
6	board, my I was simply there to ask questions.	6	too. He so it would be the board seven board
7	And he said, well, participation can mean a lot of	7	members, the vicar general, the Safe Environment
8	things, he said, participation can mean I'll call	8	coordinator, and Bonnie Sullivan would be the
9	you up and say come in for five minutes and tell us	9	people that would be in the meetings, so
10	how Safe Environment is going and then you're	10	Q. Do you know what documents the review
11	participating in the meeting. I said, well, I'll	11	board had pertaining to Father Sullivan when they
12	do what whatever. You know, I mean, I I just	12	made their recommendations?
13	thought you don't want me in the meeting, just say	13	A. No.
14	I don't want you to be in the meeting and	14	Q. Do you know what recommendations the
15	So, from then on, I never went to the	15	review board made regarding Father Sullivan's
16	meetings. I was honestly, it it's it's	16	ministry?
17	his choice. I I I accept that. I don't	17	A. I I don't. I wasn't I wasn't at
18	get I don't get my feelings hurt really bad if	18	the meeting. I
19	somebody says you don't need to be here. I mean,	19	Q. Do you The name of the accuser
20	it's not a pride thing with me. It's like if you	20	3
21	don't need me there, that's fine, I have lots of	21	office, do you know that person's name?
22	other things I can do.	22	A. It's It's been two years ago.
23	So so I didn't attend the meetings,	23	Um, is it or I
	and why I kind of chuckled was my office sits	24	Q. It's
25	across from the conference room, and there's	25	A. okay.
	Page 52		Page 54

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crooksto	n a	nd St. Mary's Mission Church
1	Q.	1	it was really a short synopsis, and they never
2	A. Okay, yeah. I knew it was I	2	could really identify the name of the kid, so it
3	I just I don't remember the the first name.	3	kind of stopped right there.
4	Q. Do you know, had any had you ever	4	Q. You indicated that I believe that
5	heard of any other accusations aside from those	5	you have files in the Safe Environment office; is
6	made by regarding Father Pat Sullivan?	6	that correct?
7	A. No.	7	A. For Safe Environment records, yes.
8	Q. You said you kind of knew Father	8	Q. Do you keep or describe those files
9	Sullivan growing up; is that right?	9	to me?
10	A. Unh-uh.	10	A. Well, it would be any when somebody
11	Q. Is that yes?	11	goes online and does a certification, it would be
12	A. Yes, it is. I'm sorry.	12	it's an on it's an electronic process. So we
13	Q. Did you have any concerns about him	13	have the e the first e-mail comes,
14	and inappropriate behavior with children growing	14	and it's it's got, you know, name and address,
15	up?	15	that type of thing, and it's their test scores, it
16	A. No.	16	shows how they scored on their tests and that they
17	Q. How about any boundary issues or	17	passed, and, then, there's an encrypted version
18	inappropriate boundaries with Father Pat Sullivan?	18	that says view full info, and that's for when we
19	A. No. Like I said, my experience really	19	we have to have a password to open that, and that's
20	with Father Pat is we were I think he's about a	20	where we can see the person's Social Security
21	year or so older than me. We both played hockey	21	number to do a background check and their
22	and baseball. We were you know, we sometimes	22	authorization, they're authorizing us to go ahead
23	were on the same legion team, but we went to	23	and run the background check on these people, if
24	different high schools, so we would participate	24	it's needed.
25	against each other.	25	Co we have we keep these
123	agamet caen canon	1	So we have we keep those
	Page 55		Page 57
1			
1	Page 55		Page 57
1 2	Page 55 Crookston is not a big town. When you	1	Page 57 electronically, and then when we finally the
1 2 3	Page 55 Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and	1 2	Page 57 electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the
1 2 3 4	Page 55 Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father	1 2 3 4	Page 57 electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate,
1 2 3 4	Page 55  Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played	1 2 3 4	Page 57 electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been
1 2 3 4 5	Page 55  Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.	1 2 3 4 5	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 55 Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's	1 2 3 4 5	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 55  Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file, and I like you said, I I have I have a	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's really a one question, was this person ever
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file, and I like you said, I I have I have a policy in Safe Environment that there's need to know and want to know. If I need to know it, I	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's really a one question, was this person ever involved in any any allegation of sexual abuse, assault or anything while in your employ, and so
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file, and I like you said, I I have I have a policy in Safe Environment that there's need to know and want to know. If I need to know it, I need to know it, and if it's just because I want to	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's really a one question, was this person ever involved in any any allegation of sexual abuse, assault or anything while in your employ, and so they were, they were not. It's a one they
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file, and I like you said, I I have I have a policy in Safe Environment that there's need to know and want to know. If I need to know it, I need to know it, and if it's just because I want to know it, don't tell me, you know, that's	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's really a one question, was this person ever involved in any any allegation of sexual abuse, assault or anything while in your employ, and so they were, they were not. It's a one they either answer it yes or no, basically.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file, and I like you said, I I have I have a policy in Safe Environment that there's need to know and want to know. If I need to know it, I need to know it, and if it's just because I want to know it, don't tell me, you know, that's  Q. So Baumgartner never told you what was	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's really a one question, was this person ever involved in any any allegation of sexual abuse, assault or anything while in your employ, and so they were, they were not. It's a one they either answer it yes or no, basically.  Most employers, surprisingly, answer
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file, and I like you said, I I have I have a policy in Safe Environment that there's need to know and want to know. If I need to know it, I need to know it, and if it's just because I want to know it, don't tell me, you know, that's Q. So Baumgartner never told you what was in Father Sullivan's file?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's really a one question, was this person ever involved in any any allegation of sexual abuse, assault or anything while in your employ, and so they were, they were not. It's a one they either answer it yes or no, basically.  Most employers, surprisingly, answer it. My when I started at Coca-Cola, they
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file, and I like you said, I I have I have a policy in Safe Environment that there's need to know and want to know. If I need to know it, I need to know it, and if it's just because I want to know it, don't tell me, you know, that's Q. So Baumgartner never told you what was in Father Sullivan's file?  A. No, just that they had an	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's really a one question, was this person ever involved in any any allegation of sexual abuse, assault or anything while in your employ, and so they were, they were not. It's a one they either answer it yes or no, basically.  Most employers, surprisingly, answer it. My when I started at Coca-Cola, they wouldn't answer it, all they would give them is my
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file, and I like you said, I I have I have a policy in Safe Environment that there's need to know and want to know. If I need to know it, I need to know it, and if it's just because I want to know it, don't tell me, you know, that's Q. So Baumgartner never told you what was in Father Sullivan's file?  A. No, just that they had an allegation had come forward, and back at that time	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's really a one question, was this person ever involved in any any allegation of sexual abuse, assault or anything while in your employ, and so they were, they were not. It's a one they either answer it yes or no, basically.  Most employers, surprisingly, answer it. My when I started at Coca-Cola, they wouldn't answer it, all they would give them is my employment dates, and I thought, well, this is
1 2 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Crookston is not a big town. When you have athletes, we we all know each other, and I I never really suspected anything about Father Pat or most of the people that I probably played with, but so.  Q. Did you review Father Pat Sullivan's personnel file?  A. No. I I didn't really ask to see it when I went up. Father Baumgartner indicated that there would be something in his file, and I mentioned that to Monsignor Foltz, and he had a file in his hand but he didn't show it to me. He just said, well, there's nothing else in his file, and I like you said, I I have I have a policy in Safe Environment that there's need to know and want to know. If I need to know it, I need to know it, and if it's just because I want to know it, don't tell me, you know, that's Q. So Baumgartner never told you what was in Father Sullivan's file?  A. No, just that they had an	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	electronically, and then when we finally the background checks are kept electronically in the person's file, and then when we get the certificate, meaning they're good for one year, if they've been Safe Environment certified in the Diocese of Crookston, that would also be in the file and any other supporting documents.  If they're an employee in a school, we we require two extra things. One would be a Minnesota BCA report, we run a Bureau of Criminal Apprehension report as well, and then we we have a form that we we ask their their current or former employer where they're coming from, and it's really a one question, was this person ever involved in any any allegation of sexual abuse, assault or anything while in your employ, and so they were, they were not. It's a one they either answer it yes or no, basically.  Most employers, surprisingly, answer it. My when I started at Coca-Cola, they wouldn't answer it, all they would give them is my

Page 56

25 Baumgartner, they tried to identify this kid, and

Page 58

25 not, you know, and -- and if somebody would answer,

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston and St. Mary's Mission Church			
1	yes, they were, then, of course, we would call the	1	would be more my notes to remember the process of	
2	employer and try to get more information and and	2	what we did. It would have nothing personal to do	
3	that, but so those are the extra documents that	3	with Father Pat Sullivan or any other priest, for	
4	we that we require for an employee that works in	4	that matter.	
		5	Q. And you still have those notes?	
6	Q. Do you keep any files regarding	6	A. Uh-huh.	
7	clerics or personnel who an accusation has been	7	Q. Correct? Is that a yes?	
8	made against them of misconduct with children?	8	A. It is a yes.	
9	A. No, I don't keep any files like that.	9	Q. Sorry again, I don't mean to	
10	Q. If you have documents pertaining to a	10	A. No.	
11	priest, say Father Sullivan, where what would	11	Q badger you.	
12	you do with those documents then?	12	A. That's oh no, that's okay, keep	
13	MR. BRAUN: Objection, presents a	13		
14	hypothetical. You may answer.	14	Q. Did you have access to any of the	
15	THE WITNESS: I I don't have any	15	personnel files in the Diocese for priests?	
16	documents. The only the only things that I keep	16	A. Um, yes. When you say personnel	
17	for myself, like a lot of people do, is when I have	17	files, I had access to all personnel files, because	
18	meetings or something, I'll keep notes of my	18	all of the new hire paperwork for all the parishes	
19	meetings. If I'm if a priest were to call me	19	came through my office.	
20		20	Now, that things like what you're	
21		21	talking about, Father Pat's personal file, no, that	
22	person and they're asking for a process, I may make	22	would not be in there, but, you know, his insurance	
	a note saying got a call from Father So-and-So,	23	information and just different types of work that I	
	we just discussed, you know, this possible person's	24	would need his that information for, that's what	
	employment and you know, I don't do that all the		would be in the personnel files that I have.	
	Page 59		Page 61	
1	time, sometimes it's a really quick question, but	1	Q. Did you have access we've been told	
	there's so the files that I really have have	2	that there are files in a filing cabinet in the	
	nothing to do with any priest files at all, it's	1	chancery, that they're locked, and those are	
	just my personal things that have happened, so		personnel files. Did you have access to those	
	BY MS. LINDSTROM:		files	
6	Q. What have you done with your personal	6	A. No.	
7	notes?	7	Q at all?	
8	A. Well, I I I have them, yeah.	8	A. No, I did not.	
9	Q. Have you have you ever had Do	9	Q. Do you know what files I'm referring	
10			to?	
11	A. I do.	11	A. Well, I know Bonnie Sullivan has a set	
12	Q. Do you have any personal notes	12	of file cabinets up there. There are some personnel	
13	pertaining to clerics accused of misconduct with	13	files in there and I believe the reason I know	
14		14	that is because I don't know how many, if it's	
15	A. Um, no. It would be I guess I I	15	priests files as well, but I know for any chancery	
16		16	employees I think Bonnie has a separate set of	
17	asking me.	17	files for chancery employees upstairs, could be	
18	Q. Like, for instance, on Father	18	performance appraisals and those type of things.	
19	Sullivan, do you have personal notes regarding the	19	So I don't know to the extent what that is, but	
20	information on Father Sullivan that you were to	20	somewhere the vicar general has a I I know	
21	the extent you were involved in that accusation?	21	the day, you know, Father Foltz moved from one	
22	A. My notes I don't have any personal	22	office to the other, but that day I came up he had	
23	stuff that my notes would say I went up and seen	23	Monsignor or not Monsignor, he had Father Pat's	
24	Monsignor Foltz on this day, this is what we did,	24		
	this is you know, we called law enforcement. It	25		
	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,			

Page 60

1 different office. If he's got them in that office, 1 that the associate priest is -- is stealing, and I 2 I don't know, but -- so -- but I don't have any 2 said, okay, and he said -- I said what are we 3 access to those records at all. 3 talking about? And he said, well, it's getting close to Christmastime, and he said Father Larry There was a court order in August of 5 2015 from Judge Marvin up in -- I'm forgetting the has been there a long time, some people have asked 6 name of the county of the court, in the Doe 19 case, him, did you get my Christmas card, and he says, and that required disclosure to Jeff Anderson & no, I didn't get anything from you, and they said, Associates of the files of priests who had been well, I had dropped it off at the office, and so accused of abuse prior to 1985. he -- he had Father Larry call me, and I just said, 10 Did anyone contact you or search well, is there anything you can -- I said can you 11 through your personal notes or files regarding any 11 just hunt around in the garbage can, just do of the priests in order to respond to that court whatever, just see if you can -- well, he called 13 order? 13 back and he said, well, I did find some of my cards Α. 14 No. 14 in a place that they shouldn't have been, and he 15 Q. We've also asked for disclosure of said the only -- and the other problem that I'm 16 documents in this Doe 457 matter, the concerned about -- whether it's the same thing or matter. Has anyone contacted you for your personal 17 not -- is, he said, when they have mass, he said, notes or records regarding Father Pat Sullivan or 18 the ladies go back to wash the vessels and they any other priest accused of abuse in the Diocese? take their wedding rings off and then they leave 19 19 20 Α. them on the counter and then they put them back on Did you keep any information or files when they're done, and a lady had forgot her 21 21 22 on your personal computer at all? wedding ring there and realized it later that day 23 Personal? Well, I kept -- kept them 23 and came back and it was gone and came into the on a -- a ScanDisk, is where they are. So, yes, I office because she thought, well, somebody turned 25 have them on my computer, but I have the ScanDisk 25 it in, and it had not been turned in. And I said Page 63 Page 65 1 that they came off of. I'm 65 years old, I don't 1 okay. And he goes but I don't know if that has 2 trust one place to put them, so I keep them in a 2 anything to do -- I said, well, who said the mass 3 couple places because I'm afraid I'm going to push 3 that morning? And he said it was this particular a button and everything is going to disappear some priest. And I said okay. Well, so Monsignor Baumgartner and I 5 day. 6 Q. And is that ScanDisk at your home? 6 talked and -- and they live in the rectory, and, Α. Yeah. you know, our policy -- I guess our personnel Q. Jim, you indicated earlier that you policy states that we can, you know, check people's 9 had some concerns regarding how Bishop Hoeppner computers or, you know, we've got access to go made some decisions regarding the Safe Environment 10 checking in my files or anybody else's and --11 Policy. Can you describe that for me? 11 So I was not with him, but he went 12 Well, I guess my first -- I guess I 12 over to the rectory, and, low and behold, he found 13 don't know if I'm allowed to use names or whatever. 13 the lady's wedding ring hidden in the -- the guy --14 the priest's clock. It was in his little chime 14 I mean, I --15 clock. And so he called me up, I was actually in 15 Q. This is a -- under confidential 16 deposition. 16 Fargo, and he said, well, I just went, and he said, Α. and I found the wedding ring. So he says now we 17 Okay. 17 18 Q. got -- we got some proof, and he goes -- and there So you can use the names. So Monsignor Baumgartner called me, was some -- apparently some -- I believe some cards 19 and, there again, I don't have the exact date, but that were there, too, that -- where the money had 20 I only worked for him for four years, so somewhere been taken. So I said -- he said let's talk about 22 between 2011 and 2015, I'm going to say in the 22 it tomorrow. So we did and went up and -- and he first couple years that I was there he called me must have had a conversation with Bishop at that 24 one day and he said Father Larry Delaney that was 24 time because I didn't, I -- I was not in the 25 at Sacred Heart called him and he said he believes 25 conversation with Bishop, but I'm sure Monsignor

Page 64

```
1 probably did, and he just said, oh, this is going
 2 to be bad. And I said, you know, Monsignor, I said
 3 we need to do -- we're going to -- you're going to
 4 let this priest go, you're going to turn it over to
 5 law enforcement, that's what you said we're going
 6 to do, which is what we need to do, we need to
 7 report it. And he said, yes, we're going to do
 8 that. And I said so -- and it was a priest that
   actually came from a diocese in Montana that was on
10 loan to us, and I said -- he just said, aw, you
11 know, he -- I -- and I said we need to go over and
12 we'll -- let's go over to Sacred Heart, I says,
13 we've got a place we can have a meeting, let's get
14 the main staff in there and we're just going to
15 tell them, you know what, they're all talking about
16 it right now anyway, they know something is going
   on in the parish, and I said we've just got to be
   honest with them, you know, this is what it is and
   we're going to -- you know, we'll just tell them
   we're -- we're going to turn it over to law
21 enforcement, we're going to do what we need to do.
22 And he goes, okay, okay. Well, will you come with
   me? And I said sure.
```

25 with the staff, and Monsignor did most of the Page 67

1 talking. I talked a little bit about the background 2 check thing, that if we don't pursue this with law 3 enforcement this will never be on his background, 4 and then when I run a background check I -- I won't 5 be able to see that this person has a -- has had a 6 problem. So I said it really is important that we 7 do this. But when Monsignor Baumgartner was 8 talking to the -- to the staff, when he was telling them what we were going to do, I physically watched people go, thank you, thank you, like we're going 11 to do the right thing.

So we went over and we had a meeting

24

12

17 18

25

So we got all done, and we went over 13 to the priest and we told him we were going to help him move -- move his stuff out, he needed to find a place, and he got a -- a storage shed, and we said we were going to be back the next day to help him get moved out.

So we came -- we came back the next 19 day, we went over to help him move, and he was a guy that liked books, I'll never forget it because my back was killing me. We were -- he was upstairs 22 and we were loading these boxes and boxes of books, and Monsignor Baumgartner says, oh, I saw Bishop's car drive up, he said, I'll be back in a minute.

> So he goes downstairs, and I'm hauling Page 68

1 this priest's -- and we're loading and we're 2 hauling and we're making this -- filling up two 3 vehicles, and it's just taking forever, and it's 4 like I'm looking at my watch and it's a half an 5 hour, now it's an hour, it's an hour and fifteen 6 minutes, and all of a sudden Father David comes back up and doesn't really say too much, he just starts hauling boxes, and I thought, okay, we're 9 just going to get done. 10

So we take them over to the storage 11 unit. We get them off, and Father David, you know, 12 just tells Father Carlos, he said, you know, I wish 13 you well, and we just kind of said good-bye, and it 14 was about 3:30 in the afternoon, and he looks at me and he goes I think we need to eat, and I said I needed to eat two hours ago, we're going to eat.

17 So we -- we go to a place to eat, and 18 we sit down and he shakes his head, and I said what is it, and he goes Bishop Hoeppner was going to let 19 20 him off. I said what do you mean, he's going to 21 let him off? He was going to just say no, we'll 22 just -- we're going to keep him, I've changed my

23 mind, we're just going to keep him, haul all the 24 stuff back in there. And Father David goes I told 25 him, Bishop, we cannot do this, he goes, he stole

Page 69

1 from one of our priests, he stole a woman's wedding 2 ring. He was asked about it. Well, he's really 3 sorry. And Father David goes, yeah, he's sorry 4 because he got caught, he's not sorry. And they --5 apparently they had quite a conversation. He said 6 he was not going to budge, we were going to leave 7 this priest in ministry. And I said, well, obviously, we're

not. And he goes no, because I finally said we're going to call his own bishop, in Montana, and we 11 are going to talk to him. And I said were you --12 did you get ahold of him? And he said, yeah, 13 luckily we got ahold of him, and I -- we told him 14 the situation. And I said what did the Bishop say? He says you prosecute him. He goes you -- no, you 16 don't put up with that, you prosecute him.

17 So that's -- he goes then Bishop 18 finally said, well, fine, and he got in his car and he took off. So we finished our work, and I 20 said -- when we were talking about it I said -- he 21 says I don't know, he goes, I -- I -- I don't get 22 it. And I said, well, that -- that doesn't seem 23 like a very -- I mean, forgiveness is one thing, 24 but there always are consequences for it. I said 25 I'm -- you know, that's just life and -- and --

	Due 457 vs. Diocese of Crookstor		
1	He came down to me Baumgartner came		testing them on this information to see what their
	down probably about three months later, and he said		reaction would be, and they just said this man
1	I just have to tell you, he said, I've been involved	3	really needs some help.
4	in stuff here before, and he goes I always get a	4	So the conversation on the phone
5	bunch of phone calls, and he said I have never heard	5	happened for it was over an hour that we were on
6	one thing about what happened in Sacred Heart. He	6	the phone with these people, and I had started
7	goes that's I've never had that happen in my	7	taking notes right away, and then I kind of quit
8	life, he goes nobody has complained, nobody has	8	after I was hearing the whole circumstances. I
9	anything. And I said, well, Father, you were	9	thought, oh, this is this is not going to be
10	honest with him, you did what you had to do,	10	good and
11	everybody understands it, it was done right so	11	So we got all done and we hung up, and
12	you're not going to get a bunch of grief from	12	Father Baumgartner looks at me and he goes, well,
13	people and	13	and I remember I do remember what I said to him,
14	So that was kind of my first	14	I said this is not going to end well for Father
15	experience that maybe the choices weren't going to	15	and he said so he just shook his
16	be very good, and the next one is is is bad.	16	head, he goes, no, this is not good, and then I
17	I I I just I really struggle with this one	17	looked at him and I I had he wasn't
18	today because Monsignor Baumgartner came down	18	struggling with what to do. I think it was one of
19	one day, and he said I got a call from one of	19	these you could just see this is going to be bad,
20	our deacons called and he has a has a couple	20	and I said, you know, Father David, I said, some of
21	that has some real concerns about Father	21	this other stuff that's been going on is before our
22	and he said I told them that I wanted	22	time, I said it happened years ago, there's
23	we were going to do a conference call, we did it	23	things happened, but I said this one is on us, this
24	after hours. It was about started about I	24	one we have right here in our hands, and it's on us
25	think it was about 5:30 that night, and these	25	to do something with this. And I said as hard as I
	Page 71		Page 73
1	people called, it was a couple, and it was somebody	1	think this is going to be, and I think it is going
2	that Father had befriended, and they had really	2	to be a mess, I said I know that you know and he
3	concerns about him because he was they didn't	3	goes, no, I know what I need to do but he go and
4	think he was healthy, to start with, and but	4	he just he was just going like, oh, boy, you
5	emotionally he was, in their words, kind of I'll	5	know.
6	just say a wreck, I don't remember the exact	6	So, anyway, we did a little more
7	terminology but and that he had started sharing	7	talking about it, and he wound up going to Bemidji,
8	with them he would you know, they befriended him	8	I believe, I think that was a Friday night, if I'm
9	as a couple, and he started sharing that he	9	not mistaken, because this happened very quickly.
10	MR. BRAUN: He, being I'm	10	I'm sure he he didn't tell me he went to Bishop,
11	sorry.	11	but I'm I'm su I'm a hundred percent positive
12	THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, Father	12	he would have had to have gone to Bishop and say
13	had shared with them	13	this is what's going on, I need to remove him. So
14	MR. BRAUN: Thank you.	14	he went to Bemidji, told him he was going to be
15	THE WITNESS: that, you know, he	15	removed from ministry that day and he was going to
16	had a a he liked young boys, and they were	16	be on a plane to St. John's Vianney Center on
17	concerned because this particular young boy, Father	17	Sunday, and they had already a plane apparently
18	had been involved with him, and when I	18	Father Baumgartner had a plane ticket for him.
19	say involved, I don't want to I'm not saying he	19	So, anyway, they wound up taking
20	did anything wrong to him, but he'd he'd he	20	him I I didn't have any contact over that
21	spent a lot of time with this boy from the time he	21	weekend. So Monday, when he came, he was just
22	was around 13 or 14 years old, and their concern	22	telling me this is what I did, and Father is
23	was, is that the way he described how he liked	23	already in I think it's Pennsylvania, is where
24	young boys and this, it was like he really crossed	24	St. John's is at and so he was going to go
25	some boundaries by telling it was like he was	25	through, you know, an evaluation, and I at that
	Page 72		Page 74

1 time I did go up -- the people that were in Bishop 1 told Bishop Hoeppner he was mad that we were in the 2 Hoeppner's office was Bishop Hoeppner, Monsignor room and he was going to sue the Diocese because I 3 Baumgartner, myself, and Reathel Giannonatti. She shouldn't have been in there, Reathel shouldn't was -- Reathel is a -- is an attorney. She used to have been in there, and Bishop told him, he said, 5 work in the Tribunal, and she does DA work, and she -- I -- these are Safe Environment people, the 6 was the Safe Environment coordinator when I vicar general is in there, I need these people in started -- or the director of it. So he wanted -here, and I think -- I'm pretty confident that he they wanted a -- you know, there was four of us actually had to send Father something to sign there. So when they had the conference call with that he was going to allow us to be in the room. 9 St. John's Vianney Center, we were there and -- so 10 And after that, like you said, we -they pretty much -- there was a -- I guess they we had a few little conferences with them, and I 11 call it like an entrance kind of exam and stuff, even told Bishop Hoeppner during one of our meetings and, basically, it pretty much came back that this 13 there, I said, you know what's going to happen, don't you? And he said what's that? And I said, particular person was going to need some longer 14 term care. He had decided himself that he was well, I said, Father is a pretty smart guy. coming home that weekend to go back to work, and He's -- he's had some of these things going on for Monsignor Baumgartner actually flew to Pennsylvania, a long time, and he's pretty -- pretty cool about 17 and what he told me is he said he met with Father how he does what he does. He's always looking out 18 18 and he said you either stay here in treatment for himself. And I said I had a relative that went 19 19 in for some treatment, and happened to be my or you're done. He said if you come home, you're 20 not going to be -- you're -- you're done and -- so sister, and she was the type that as soon as she 21 Father -- and apparently Father David said found out she couldn't leave until she got better, 23 Father already had a plane ticket to come home she got better really fast. And I said my opinion that weekend. Well, then he canceled it finally is is Father is a smart guy, he's going to 25 after Father David talked to him and -- and then he 25 realize the only way out of here is to do whatever Page 75 Page 77 1 they tell him, and I don't believe that he's going 1 stayed. 2 to change, and that was just my opinion at the So, you know, I -- I was -- I was fine 3 when it started. Bishop had us in there. At some 3 time. point the board of review was -- was informed. I So, anyway, the, of course, exit 4 5 was at that board of review meeting, Monsignor report was a little bit better than the entrance 6 Baumgartner was there, and the board got the report where they said they -- he was like a high 90 percent to -- to do what he was already doing, information. I don't remember if they gave -- if we had the actual written report yet, but they were and he never admitted to an allegation of sexual given the synopsis of what it was, and they -- they abuse. I don't know of one to this day that there has ever been an allegation against this priest, went around the room and voiced their opinion, and and I want to be really clear on that, I don't --11 the chairman at that time was John Jeffries [sic], 11 I remember that, and one of his comments was, well, there's -- I don't know of any allegation against 12 we know that -- from previous experience that you 13 this priest. can't -- you can't fix this, so there's no way that 14 There was another couple at the time I this priest can be back in ministry, and the believe Monsignor Baumgartner got the letter was --15 consensus of the people there was all the same as, they were living in and they don't 16 live there anymore, but they had had a similar no, I don't think, you know, we can take a chance 17 with this priest and so -- I don't recall if they incident with Father He was like a family 18 actually like did a hand vote or anything, but it friend, and when they were living in this area 19 basically was seven to nothing that this priest someplace, and they kind of knew that something was 20 should not be back in ministry. off and he was sharing these things about he liked 21 So at some point in his -- when there young boys and that, you know -- you know, 22 sometimes he would get excited and he'd have to was a meeting with St. John's Vianney Center and leave the room if there was a bunch of young guys 24 Father somewhere in the first month or so, 24 25 maybe a little later, in one of the meetings he around and just a lot of that type of behavior, Page 76 Page 78

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston and St. Mary's Mission Church			
	and he was over at their house one night and the	1	picked him up.	
	daughter came home with her boyfriend, and the	2	So Father David always thought it was	
	husband noticed right away Father was just over	3	odd because as he when he grew up,	
	on this guy like he just said he was just it	4	he actually is a Father David told	
	was it was odd behavior, it was not appropriate,	5	me. And he was talking to this one time and	
	and he actually took him aside and he said leave	6	said, you know, don't you have concerns for Father	
	him alone, I know what you're doing. And Father	7	he's way overweight? Oh, no, there's nothing	
	goes I'm just getting to know him, and I just,	8	wrong with Father He said he would just	
	you know, want to get to know him and be friendly.	9	never wanted to engage in a conversation about	
1	And he said, no, he said, I know what you're doing,	10	Father which Father David goes, I wasn't	
1	leave this kid alone.	11	asking him anything other than, you know, you're	
1:	Well, apparently, it didn't stop. So	12	his friend, he's overweight and and he said it	
1	he finally told Father he said, you know what,	13	was just an odd reaction and	
1	you're going to have to leave and so, anyway,	14	So, anyway, Father comes back, and	
1	that was just another Monsignor Baumgartner, I	15	I was asked, along with one other chancery employee,	
1	think, got that, he had a letter from these people.	16	if I would be on the care team, and so I did	
1	7 So, anyway, I I told you that because a little	17	talk I went up to see Bishop about it, and I	
1		18	said, well, what he said, well, I need I need	
1	, , , , ,	19	some people on the care team from the chancery	
2		20	staff, and I said, okay, and he said I need people	
2	, 5 5 3	21	that are going to hold up the Diocese and hold up	
2	, , ,	22	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
2		23	any problem holding up the Diocese, I'm kind of	
2.	,	24	3.1	
2	was overweight, his blood pressure was up, there	25	said, well, you'll just have to. I'd really like	
	Page 79	<u> </u>	Page 81	
	was there was physical things going on there,		you to be on the committee or on the group, but he	
	2 too, and the care team was supposed to support him	2		
	and try to keep him on track and that type of stuff.  So when he was coming back, another	3	you can decline if you want. And I I thought about it, and I thought, no, I I think I need to	
	thing I thought was odd, and I alluded it to my	4	be there.	
	letter to Bishop at the end of this, was that	6	So when he came back, we had this care	
	the the priest that was at Bemidji well,	7	team actually, when he came back, before the	
	Father David actually wound up going to Bemidji to	8	first meeting, I was called up to they were	
	be the pastor, but one of the associate priests was	9	going to have a care team meeting up in Bishop	
1		10	Hoeppner's office just to discuss what was going to	
1		11	go on, and there was people from Bemidji, which is	
1:	need to pick me up, and it turns out that this	12	where his home parish was, there was myself, and at	
1	young boy, who is now not a young boy anymore, was	13	that time Bonnie Lee from the chancery was there,	
1.	the one that he picked that picked him up at the	14	Father David Super, who was he was the priest on	
1	airport, the first young boy that he had this	15	the review board, he was there, Father Vince Miller	
1	relationship with.	16	from Crookston parish was there, there was a deacon	
1	7 BY MS. LINDSTROM:	17	that was there from another actually, the deacon	
1	Q. What was that boy's name?	18	that kind of brought this forward in the beginning	
1	<b>A.</b>	19	with the couple was there. I'd say all total there	
2	Q. And picked him	20	was 13 people maybe in the room.	
2	A. Picked him	21	So, anyway, the meeting kind of	
2	·	22	started out with Bishop just said, you know, I'm	
2	A up at the airport. I was told	23	he said, well, I'm going to I'm planning on, you	
2		24	know, this care team, I'm planning on putting	
2	5 I've got a ride, and it was this that	25	Father back into ministry. And I had Father	

Page 80

1 David had come up before this started and he just 2 said I think he's going to put him back in 3 ministry. And I said, well, the review board said 4 like -- it was like seven to nothing, they didn't 5 want him back in ministry, they didn't think he 6 should be. But he goes, I've been getting a sense 7 of how Bishop has been talking that he's going to 8 do it anyway. And I said, well, okay, I'm on this care team meeting, and he said okay. You know, we didn't really talk too much about that because I didn't know what it was going to entail. 12 So the day I'm going up to the care 13 team meeting in Bishop's office, I come walking out of my office and here comes Father David Baumgartner walking by and he's going -- heading to the garage to go where the car is at. And I said where are you going? We've got the meeting upstairs. He goes, I was told I don't need to be at this meeting. And I said you're the vicar general, what do you mean you don't need to be at this meeting? Bishop told me I'm not to be at the meeting. I said okay. So he left. 23 I went up to the meeting and -- and it 24 was -- actually just the way it worked out I was 25 actually sitting in a chair next to Bishop Hoeppner Page 83 1 in his chair, and he's got his sofas and stuff, so 2 people were all around. It was a big circle and --3 and he just said, you know, I'm planning on putting back into ministry, and this is 4 Father

5 the care team, and we are going to, you know, look

you know, just to -- just to tell you a little

Well, he starts talking about this

15 He said they had a -- they had a new baby and they

So I -- I stopped him. I said, Father

that's a lie and you know it. Well, I don't

7 thinking, oh, this is a bad idea, this is just a

and he tells the people that the people in

16 just didn't have time for our relationship, and

and I was like, this is a lie, this is not why

22 think it's a lie, he says. Well, I said, you know

23 that's not the truth about those relationships.

25 and I want to just pause here a second because I

24 Oh, I -- I think it's the truth. I said, well --

bad idea and -- so he said, well, I want Father

6 out for Father

bit about what's going on.

then he talked about this

these relationships ended.

9

11

2.0

21

12 couple in

And I'm just -- I'm just

no, he said, there was nothing wrong there.

and this other thing here,

1 was really caught in a bad place because I was on 2 this team that listened to confidential information 3 from the care team -- or from the -- St. John's, and now I'm in this group of people that half of 5 them don't even know what I know. So I'm trying to 6 be really, really careful about what I can say and 7 can't say. So I -- honestly, I really felt I was 8 in a -- a bad spot. I just -- that's why I shutter 9 to think about it because it was not a fun thing to 10 do and -- so I said, well, I'm just going to tell 11 you that's not the truth and you know it. And he 12 just kind of let it go and --13 So there was some conversation around 14 the care team and -- and that type of stuff, and Bishop was taking a few -- he was taking some

notes, sitting next to me, in his book, and there 17 was a few questions going around, and then finally 18 Bishop Hoeppner goes, so we're going to -- we're going to put him back in -- in -- in the parish in 20 Bemidji this weekend. And I looked at Bishop and I 21 said, you're going to do what? He said, yeah, 22 we're going to -- we're going to put him back in 23 the parish this weekend. And I said, well, I don't 24 think you should do that. And he said, well, why? 25 And I said, well, what are you -- what are you

1 going to say to the people in Bemidji? And he

2 says, well, I'm just going to tell them it had

3 nothing to do with sexual abuse of a minor. And

4 I -- before I could say anything, Father Vincent

5 Miller almost jumped out of his chair and said

6 you're going to say what? And I said you cannot

7 say that. You might as well tell them it is about

8 sexual abuse of a minor if you're going to stand up

and say that. I said you can't say that. And he's

10 like, oh, oh, oh. And then Father Vincent goes, I

11 hope we're not making a press release here while

12 we're sitting here. And I said, Bishop, you cannot

13 say something like that.

14 So they're coming up with these ideas, well. we'll do this and we'll do that and we'll do 16 this and we'll do that, and I'm like -- I just said, you know what, stop. I said if you're going 17 to say anything to people, you need to tell them 19 the truth. And he goes, well, what do you mean? 20 And I said, well, you tell them some people came 21 forward, had concerns about Father health, he 22 went to St. John's Vi -- Vianney Center, he's back, 23 you tell them the facts, those are truthful facts. 24 There's a heck of a lot more we should be saying

25 but we're -- but at least tell the truth, just say

Page 86

Page 85

thing and --

1 that and --

1 this is what it is. Oh, I like that, he goes. Can 2 you write that down or can you type up something 3 like that? And I said, well, it's pretty simple, I 4 mean, I can do that, but it's just state the facts 5 of what happened and --6 So then he goes, okay, okay. And I 7 said so now I -- I want to ask you something. I 8 said so say -- say this Sunday you go to Bemidji and you -- you make this announcement, you -- you 10 tell them what I just said and you -- you tell them 11 the story and -- and you go out in the gathering 12 space after church and a parishioner walks up to 13 you and says, well, I know that's not the truth, 14 how are you going to answer that person? He just 15 thinks a bit and he goes, well. I says, if you 16 can't answer that question, you'd better not do 17 what you're thinking of doing. So he goes, well, I guess maybe we're not going to do it this weekend 19 then. And I said, well, I'm just telling you. I 20 says, how many people do you think actually know 21 what's going on with Father The 22 Deacon pipes up and he goes, well, I know from 23 where I'm at, he goes, these people that called 24 you, their -- their mother knows, this person 25 knows, I can think of eight -- seven or eight Page 87 1 people up there that know what's going on. 2 Somebody else chimes in, oh, well, if this person 3 knows, I know this person. Well, within like a 4 minute we knew of about 30 some people that 5 probably know the truth about what's going on or at 6 least part of the truth. So he's looking around, and I just

So, anyway, Father Vince Miller 2 3 finally turns to he was sitting 4 right next to him, and he says, so, I just 5 want to be really, really clear on this, he said, 6 you have had no con -- no contact with any adult in 7 the last 20 years other than you visited some 8 bookstores? And he goes nope. And I was like, oh, 9 my god. And Father Super is sitting on this side 10 of me, and he turns to me and he looks at me and he 11 goes what? And I go -- I didn't say anything 12 because I thought we're getting into this area 13 where I know something and other people don't, I'd 14 better just not say nothing about this one. So he says okay and --15 16 So, anyway, they kind of wrapped up the meeting, and they were going to maybe do it the 17 18 next weekend and -- so I -- we get done. I go down the stairs to my office, and Father Super is right on my tail, and he comes, sits down in the chair 21 and he's just like, huh, he looks at me, and I go 22 that was a boldface lie. He goes, huh, yes, yes, 23 it was, it was a lie, it was a lie. And I go, yes, 24 it was, it was a boldfaced lie, right in front of 25 all these people. I says we know from St. John's Page 89 1 Vianney Center he admitted to it up to this last

So he's looking around, and I just
said, well, I said this is a bad idea. I've
encouraged you not to put this guy back in
ministry, so has Monsignor David. And I said, you
still think you want to do it? And I said -- so it
kind of got quiet, and, there again, I'm thinking
of these people that really don't know everything,
they probably think I'm a raving lunatic. And I
said to him, I said, so what do we got, 35,000
Catholics in the Diocese of Crookston? I says I
would challenge you to pick any two of them, I
can -- any two of them of your picking, and you
tell them this story and you tell me what they're
going to say to you. They're going to say are you

21 out of your mind? And the Deacon goes, yeah, I

22 don't think you could sell this to anybody. And I

24 goes, well, I'm -- I'm going to put him in ministry

25 and -- you know, and I think, you know, this and

23 said but do you still want to do this? And he

That he'd had contact with other --5 6 you know, his thing was -- I mean, it -- as much as 7 he had problems with young boys, I think he acted 8 out with adults. I -- I -- like I said, I don't 9 have any proof of that, but he adamantly -- even at 10 St. John's never admitted that he had any problems 11 with -- that he'd never abused a child or anything 12 like that, and I don't have any information that he 13 did. I don't think -- I don't know that anybody 14 15 So, anyway, I actually did talk to 16 Father Vince Miller because I said, you know, Father, I said, the answer to your question should 18 have been yes, and I said he told you no, and I 19 said it was as recent as this last July, and I 20 said -- I just -- he said, well, I know you're 21 really struggling with this, Jim. And I said, yes, 22 I am because, I said, this is wrong in a lot of 23 ways. I said I just -- I don't see how we can do 24 this and -- but I said I do recognize -- and I

25 always do, I recognize authority, the decision-maker

2 July, and he just told this priest he didn't -- it

Admitted to what?

3 was no for 20 years.

Q.

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston and St. Mary's Mission Church			
	1 has to make the choice, and whether it's the vicar	1	said, yeah, this is awful and and it was just	
	2 general or the bishop or me as the Safe Environment	2	how he knew somebody 20 years ago when he had AIDS	
	3 coordinator, I can get advice but some I have	3	and blah-blah-blah. So he went and watched and he	
	4 I have to be the one to decide and that's I	4	didn't do this and that, and, I mean, it was like	
	5 and I respect that, it is his choice and so,	5	an admission that went into a whole bunch of detail	
	6 anyway, they decided to put him back in ministry, I	6	nobody really needed to know, which was another	
	7 think it was the following Sunday.	7	reason I said this person has a problem because,	
	8 So I I wrote Bishop Hoeppner	8	number one, you wouldn't write a letter like this	
	9 well, actually, the next day I went up to Bishop	9	if you didn't and	
1	o I asked if I could see him, and he said, yeah, come	10	So, anyway, they installed him back in	
1	1 on up. So he we sat there, and I said, you	11	ministry, and I I sent before they did, I	
1	2 know, Bishop, I says Father Father Vince	12	sent Bishop a I think it was a two- or three-page	
1	asked him this question, and I says he lied right	13	letter, and I highlighted all the things that had	
1	4 to Father Vincent's face and to right our faces.	14	started since this happened, what I call the red	
1	5 He goes, oh, I don't think I heard that. I said I	15	flags of this particular individual, and I at	
1	6 don't know how there was no noise going on, we	16	the end I I encouraged him to absolutely rethink	
1	7 were all looking at him when he asked the question,	17	what you're going to do, do not put this priest	
1	8 I don't know how you can't know that, he answered	18	back in ministry, and I said I and I again, I	
1	9 no and it was it's yes. We all know that. Oh,	19	reiterated that I understand you are the	
2	o well, I he's coming in today. I'll probably	20	decision-maker and you it's your choice, but,	
2	1 have to ask him about that. I says probably? I	21	you know, as your HR Safe Environment person, I am	
2	2 said, yes, you're going to have to ask him about	22	recommending that you do not put this priest in	
2	it, that's a lie. How can we have a care team	23	ministry.	
2	4 how can we help somebody when they're going to lie	24	He sent me a he sent me an e-mail	
2	5 to you continually? I mean, I don't even see how	25	back that I printed out that said, Jim, thanks for	
	Page 91		Page 93	
	1 this is even going to work. How can we put up with	1	your letter and, you know, thanks for the the	
	this guy that lies? Well, I'll talk I'll talk	2	work that you do, and it was just something very	
	3 to him today, so	3	short that he acknowledged receiving the letter.	
	Now, Bishop never did get back to me,	4	They installed him back in ministry, and what they	
	5 but I know he talked to him because later that day	5	did do, though, is he was going to go back in as	
	6 I got an e-mail from Father and it just	6	the pastor, and that was one thing that I argued, I	
	basically said don't be my judge. And I said,	7	said, you know, if part of his problem he claims is	
	8 well, I'm not your judge, but you answered the	8	difficulty because he's got so many responsibilities,	
	9 question wrong. It was a very simple yes or no	9	I said if you're going to put him back in as the	
1	o answer question, I said, you answered no and the	10	pastor, how is that going to help him with his	
1	1 ques and the answer should have been yes, and he	11	recovery? I don't understand that. I mean, you're	
1	2 tried some snarky e-mail about, well, I just don't	12	going you're going to take and put him right	
1		13	back in the same place he was, and he so what	
1	4 respond to it.	14	they'd actually changed in that is they put him as	
1	So I'm I think it was about three	15	the associate pastor. So he was not the actual guy	
1	6 days later I get a I get a letter from Father	16	in charge. So they made one change in that next	
1	that he sent to the whole care team, which to	17	week and	
1	8 this day baffles my mind why he would do this, and	18	So, anyway, I I don't know the time	
1	9 it basically tried to explain away his his no	19	frame of this, Monsignor Baumgartner would have it,	

that he sent to the whole care team, which to
this day baffles my mind why he would do this, and
it basically tried to explain away his -- his no
answer, and, I mean, I kept a copy, and I actually
gave a copy to Monsignor Foltz in the last couple
years because we were talking about some -- with
that situation, and he said, well, do you have this
letter? And I says, yeah, and I showed it to him,
and he looked and he goes this is awful. And I
Page 92

probably, Monsignor Baumgartner came down and he
 looked at me and he goes, well, you're never going
 to guess. And I said what do you mean? And he
 goes, well, Bishop went and seen his buddy Bishop

20 but it was somewhere in the next couple of months,

25 Kagan out in Bismarck, and apparently he told him

	Due 457 vs. Diocese of Crookstol	_	
1	the story about and Bishop Kagan		they don't see any value in people knowing that
2	told him what the heck is wrong with you, you can't		information, and I'm thinking don't see any value
3	put that guy in ministry, you got to take him out.		in it and so he never would give it up. And
4	So he told Monsignor Baumgartner, he	4	somewhere around the fourth or fifth meeting he
5	said, you guys were steering me right and I should	5	would come in and he'd say, oh, yeah, you know,
6	have taken him out of ministry. Well, now he's in	6	I've gained back 20 pounds but this and that, and,
7	ministry.	7	you know, he had excuses for everything that was
8	So I know Mon I wasn't very much	8	going on, and I finally just I was very
9	involved in this, but I know Monsignor Baumgartner,	9	frustrated. So I went up I told Bishop, I said
10	they went to look in in his previous history	10	I'm going to I actually told Baumgartner, I said
11	that he had gone away once about 20 years before	11	I'm getting off the care team because, I said, I
12	that to I think it was at St. Louis, and they	12	I he's controlling the whole meeting, we're not
13	were trying to get some I don't understand the	13	helping this guy one bit, he's not facing up to
14	whole dynamics of the priest thing, but it's like a	14	what he needs to face up to, and we have no power
15	one strike something and, then, a second strike		to do anything. We can try to keep him
16	is you know, like if this is your second trip,	1	accountable, he just does what he wants, he tells
17	you know, then you can take them out or whatever.	17	
18	There is some canonical thing to that. And he just		to step down from the care team meeting because it
19	said, well, he just said, you guys were telling me		just isn't doing any good.
20	right and I should have taken him out.	20	And so I I asked the care team at
21	So Monsignor tried to get some	21	
22	information, but there was they weren't sure if		ahead of time before our meeting with Father
23	he went in voluntarily 20 years ago. So that	23	
24	doesn't count as a strike because if he asked for	24	
25	help, that's different than if you you tell him		I said, you know, I've been conflicted with this, I
25	Page 95	23	Page 97
	Fage 93	1	Faue 97
_	-	-	
	to go, I guess.		said, I don't really think we're helping Father
2	to go, I guess. So I just you know, I just I	2	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the
2	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I went to this care team, and it was totally controlled	2	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there,
2 3 4	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably	2 3 4	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's
2 3 4 5	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled  by Father and I I went to probably  four, five meetings, and we were told in the	2 3 4 5	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's
2 3 4 5	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled  by Father and I I went to probably  four, five meetings, and we were told in the  initial meeting that these people had access to the	2 3 4 5 6	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his
2 3 4 5 6 7	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked	2 3 4 5 6 7	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled  by Father and I I went to probably  four, five meetings, and we were told in the  initial meeting that these people had access to the  entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked  specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access  to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over. MR. BRAUN: Thank you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over.  MR. BRAUN: Thank you. THE WITNESS: And so we went to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised, and I told them I was going to, you know, step down.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over. MR. BRAUN: Thank you. THE WITNESS: And so we went to the care team meetings, and I said these people are	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I  went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over.  MR. BRAUN: Thank you. THE WITNESS: And so we went to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised, and I told them I was going to, you know, step down.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to go, I guess.  So I just you know, I just I went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over. MR. BRAUN: Thank you. THE WITNESS: And so we went to the care team meetings, and I said these people are	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised, and I told them I was going to, you know, step down.  But before that meeting, when he found out we were meeting before, he sends us an agenda
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over.  MR. BRAUN: Thank you.  THE WITNESS: And so we went to the care team meetings, and I said these people are supposed to have this information. Well, no, he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised, and I told them I was going to, you know, step down.  But before that meeting, when he found out we were meeting before, he sends us an agenda
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	so I just you know, I just I went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over. MR. BRAUN: Thank you. THE WITNESS: And so we went to the care team meetings, and I said these people are supposed to have this information. Well, no, he said, I I don't need to give them the information.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised, and I told them I was going to, you know, step down.  But before that meeting, when he found out we were meeting before, he sends us an agenda for my meeting, and I sent him back an e-mail and I says thanks, Father but I don't need your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over.  MR. BRAUN: Thank you.  THE WITNESS: And so we went to the care team meetings, and I said these people are supposed to have this information. Well, no, he said, I I don't need to give them the information.  So I formally asked him in an e-mail, I said I'm	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised, and I told them I was going to, you know, step down.  But before that meeting, when he found out we were meeting before, he sends us an agenda for my meeting, and I sent him back an e-mail and I says thanks, Father but I don't need your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over.  MR. BRAUN: Thank you.  THE WITNESS: And so we went to the care team meetings, and I said these people are supposed to have this information. Well, no, he said, I I don't need to give them the information. So I formally asked him in an e-mail, I said I'm formally asking you to give Bonnie Sullivan the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised, and I told them I was going to, you know, step down.  But before that meeting, when he found out we were meeting before, he sends us an agenda for my meeting, and I sent him back an e-mail and I says thanks, Father but I don't need your agenda, I says, this meeting is not your care team
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	went to this care team, and it was totally controlled by Father and I I went to probably four, five meetings, and we were told in the initial meeting that these people had access to the entrance exam and the exit exam. And we asked specifically, Bishop, are we going to have access to these? Absolutely. Father was sitting right there. But after we got out of that meeting, he refused to turn over the information to the care team. So the people that  MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He he being who?  THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Father said I'm not turning this over.  MR. BRAUN: Thank you.  THE WITNESS: And so we went to the care team meetings, and I said these people are supposed to have this information. Well, no, he said, I I don't need to give them the information. So I formally asked him in an e-mail, I said I'm formally asking you to give Bonnie Sullivan the right to give me a copy of your thing, and he just	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	said, I don't really think we're helping Father he's controlling the meetings. All of the triggers that were there before are still there, and he tells them sells them to us like it's still an okay thing. It's not okay that he's gaining his weight, he I mean, he's gaining his weight, he's still having changed his spiritual director, he's doing this, he's not doing what I think he should be doing according to what they told him to do, and I said I just don't think we're helping him by just coming to these meetings and sitting here, and I said I have other information that I struggle with that I can't tell people because it's confidential, and I'm not going to tell you, but I said it's information that you should be trying to find out and you need to find out by getting these reports that we were promised, and I told them I was going to, you know, step down.  But before that meeting, when he found out we were meeting before, he sends us an agenda for my meeting, and I sent him back an e-mail and I says thanks, Father but I don't need your agenda, I says, this meeting is not your care team meeting, this is our care team meeting. Well, I'm

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston		id St. Will y S Wilssion Church
1	and	1	happened.
2	So, anyway, I just told them I	2	MR. BRAUN: I'm going to object to
3	wouldn't be, you know, a part of it anymore, and I	3	foundation with respect to this testimony.
4	stepped down off the meeting and he's been but I	4	THE WITNESS: Okay.
5	just I just really struggle because I felt that	5	MR. BRAUN: You can continue.
6	was he had a lot of people, I think, encouraging	6	THE WITNESS: So, there again, I I
7	him not to.	7	can't say that it happened, but it it could have
8	I was actually asked in an audit	8	happened.
9	whether there was that that there was	9	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
10	influence on the board of review to put to pass	10	Q. What time period or year was this
11	to put him back in, and I I answered	11	happening where Father was sent to St. John
12	the question in two ways because I I said yes	12	Vianney?
13	and no, and I said I believe that there could have	13	A. I'd have to I'd have to look it up.
14	been because of the circumstances I witnessed, but	14	There again, it was in the four-year period,
15	I don't know that for a fact, and I said that's why	15	because Monsignor Baumgartner was still in charge
16	I can't say for sure, but I I said when they had	16	at that time. There's just a lot of stuff that's
17	their board of review meeting, the last one when	17	gone on in the last seven years, so
18	they were going to put him back in, this John	18	Q. To your knowledge, is Father still
19	Jeffries, who was adamant in the beginning he	19	in ministry in the Diocese?
20	couldn't go, kind of changed his tune, well, you	20	A. Well, he's not, actually, right now
21	know, this can probably work, and he was talking	21	because it's very sad for him, but his health
22	way different, and I was like, you know, you were	22	I believe he has Lou Gehrig's disease, and I
23	like absolutely no. Father Super, who is on the	23	believe he was done in ministry June 30th they
24	board, never shows up for the meeting, doesn't call	24	took him out of ministry, because I think it's a
25	and say why he's not there, he knew it was coming.	25	fairly quick progressing type of thing, is what I
	Page 99		Page 101
1	So there was six people there, Bonnie Sullivan and	1	understand. So he I I think he's just living
2	myself and and	2	in an apartment right now. I I but that's
3	So, anyway, he the people started	3	why he was he was taken out, because of his Lou
4	saying, well, you know, geez, I haven't seen	4	Gehrig's that came up, so
5	anything here, I you know, basically, they went	5	Q. June 30th of this year?
6	around the room saying, no, I don't think this is a	6	A. Yeah. That's when he was done doing
7	good idea, I don't think this is a good idea. And	7	ministry, I believe, in Bemidji, was June 30th.
8	John they never really took a vote, and John	١ .	ministry, i believe, in beimaji, was sune som.
1 ^		8	Q. And prior to that he had been in a
9		9	Q. And prior to that he had been in a
10	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well,		Q. And prior to that he had been in a
	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to	9	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.
10	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and	9	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that
10	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and So, anyway, they there never really	9 10 11	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel
10 11 12 13 14	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and,	9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some
10 11 12 13	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that	9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of
10 11 12 13 14	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had	9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe
10 11 12 13 14 15	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and  So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had said mass in Mahnomen, which was Father Dave	9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe Environment coordinator but also like the parish
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had said mass in Mahnomen, which was Father Dave Super's parish, and then Father Super never shows	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe Environment coordinator but also like the parish secretary, and just in talking to her, they were
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had said mass in Mahnomen, which was Father Dave Super's parish, and then Father Super never shows up for the meeting and and there was always a	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe Environment coordinator but also like the parish secretary, and just in talking to her, they were just visiting, and she goes, oh, she goes, you know
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and  So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had said mass in Mahnomen, which was Father Dave Super's parish, and then Father Super never shows up for the meeting and and there was always a suspicion that maybe Monsignor Baumgartner	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe Environment coordinator but also like the parish secretary, and just in talking to her, they were just visiting, and she goes, oh, she goes, you know what, she goes, my grandson has made the most
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had said mass in Mahnomen, which was Father Dave Super's parish, and then Father Super never shows up for the meeting and and there was always a suspicion that maybe Monsignor Baumgartner certainly felt that there was, that he might have	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe Environment coordinator but also like the parish secretary, and just in talking to her, they were just visiting, and she goes, oh, she goes, you know what, she goes, my grandson has made the most wonderful relationship with Father
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had said mass in Mahnomen, which was Father Dave Super's parish, and then Father Super never shows up for the meeting and and there was always a suspicion that maybe Monsignor Baumgartner certainly felt that there was, that he might have told Father Super I want to put him in, see what	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe Environment coordinator but also like the parish secretary, and just in talking to her, they were just visiting, and she goes, oh, she goes, you know what, she goes, my grandson has made the most wonderful relationship with Father He was like 14 years old. So Reathel just says I
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and  So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had said mass in Mahnomen, which was Father Dave Super's parish, and then Father Super never shows up for the meeting and and there was always a suspicion that maybe Monsignor Baumgartner certainly felt that there was, that he might have told Father Super I want to put him in, see what you can do with the board, maybe. I can't prove	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe Environment coordinator but also like the parish secretary, and just in talking to her, they were just visiting, and she goes, oh, she goes, you know what, she goes, my grandson has made the most wonderful relationship with Father He was like 14 years old. So Reathel just says I just listened to her, didn't really offer anything,
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and  So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had said mass in Mahnomen, which was Father Dave Super's parish, and then Father Super never shows up for the meeting and and there was always a suspicion that maybe Monsignor Baumgartner certainly felt that there was, that he might have told Father Super I want to put him in, see what you can do with the board, maybe. I can't prove that, but it was just a suspicion that we had. So	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe Environment coordinator but also like the parish secretary, and just in talking to her, they were just visiting, and she goes, oh, she goes, you know what, she goes, my grandson has made the most wonderful relationship with Father He was like 14 years old. So Reathel just says I just listened to her, didn't really offer anything, and she said you know.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Jeffries kind of gave it up a little bit after he was trying trying to get people to say, well, maybe this will be okay, you know, Bishop wants to do this and and  So, anyway, they there never really was a vote and but I found out later and, there again, this is where my kicks in, is that that Sunday before this meeting Bishop Hoeppner had said mass in Mahnomen, which was Father Dave Super's parish, and then Father Super never shows up for the meeting and and there was always a suspicion that maybe Monsignor Baumgartner certainly felt that there was, that he might have told Father Super I want to put him in, see what you can do with the board, maybe. I can't prove	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. And prior to that he had been in a parish?  A. He was still in Bemidji as the associate pastor.  The only other thing I would say that gave me concern about Bishop was Reathel Giannonatti that I talked to, she was doing some work for the DAA, she contacted a lady in one of the parishes that was the she was Safe Environment coordinator but also like the parish secretary, and just in talking to her, they were just visiting, and she goes, oh, she goes, you know what, she goes, my grandson has made the most wonderful relationship with Father He was like 14 years old. So Reathel just says I just listened to her, didn't really offer anything,

	Due 457 vs. Diocese of Crookstor	т —	•
	what do we do about this, she goes, you know, I	1	
	think he's at it again. And I said, well, I said		was more of a support system.
	you have you need to go up and talk to Bishop.	3	Q. Do you know if anybody was supervising
	I said we just got to give Bishop the information,		Father at the parish after he had been placed
	I mean, he needs to know. And she said, yeah, I	5	back into ministry?
	know. And I said that's that's all you got to	6	A. No.
1	do, Reathel, just go up and document it and take it	7	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
8	up to Bishop and just tell him what's going on.	8	
9	And so, I don't know, a few days later	9	THE WITNESS: I don't know.
10	I I ran into her in the hall, and she came in	10	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
11	and I said did you talk to Bishop? And I said	11	<ul> <li>Q. Were the parishioners eventually</li> </ul>
12	she goes, yeah. And I says what did he? He says	12	informed about the reason Father was sent to
13	don't worry about it. I said that's all he said?	13	St. John Vianney
14	He goes, yeah, just don't worry about it. And she	14	MR. BRAUN: Objection.
15	said I said okay. And I says, well, you reported	15	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
16	it to him, so you know, and I don't know that	16	Q to your knowledge?
17	there again, I don't know that anything happened or	17	MR. BRAUN: You can answer if you
18	anything like that, but it just wasn't so I	18	know.
19	just you know, I I I think with	19	THE WITNESS: I don't know.
20	Bishop my experience really is is I I just don't	20	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
21	think he makes good choices. That's what I said, I	21	Q. What was the name of the couple who
22	just don't think he makes good choices.	22	initially had the concerns about Father and his
23	Q. The treatment center or, I'm sorry.	23	attraction with minors?
24	When Father went to St. Louis, was	24	A. Oh, man.
25	it your understanding that he went to some kind of	25	MR. BRAUN: Objection, misstates the
	Page 103		Page 105
1	treatment facility or center?	1	testimony. You can answer if you know.
2	A. Yeah, it that's what I was told, it	2	THE WITNESS: Um, Deacon Jim Lukenbill
3	was it was similar to St. John's. Back in the	3	is from the area, and he is the one that
4	day, there was one in St. Louis, some type of	4	was there with the couple, and I don't recall
5	facility like that. I don't know the particulars	5	I I just I don't recall their names.
6	on it.	6	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
7	Q. Do you know if the name was Servants	7	Q. Do you remember the names of the
8	of the Paraclete, does that sound familiar?	8	couple that moved to ?
9	A. II	9	A. I don't. I mean, I like I said,
10	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.	10	I it's
11	THE WITNESS: I yeah, I don't know.	11	Q. Did you ever see the documents from
12	BY MS. LINDSTROM:	12	St. John Vianney with the, I guess, summary of
13	Q. Do you have a copy of the letter that	13	their recommendations?
14	you gave to Bishop Hoeppner regarding Father	14	A. Yep yes. Sorry.
15	-	15	Q. Do you remember if that those
16	A. Yep.	16	documents indicated anything about limiting Father
17	Q. Do you have a copy of the e-mail	17	interactions with minors?
18	A. Yes.	18	A. I don't believe it did. Actually, it
19	Q that he sent back to you?	19	was a very, very good report about, you know, how
20	A. Uh-huh.	20	he lost his weight and, you know, most of these
	Q. Are those in at your home?	21	areas were quite a bit better, which, there again,
21			I yeah, that's what it said. I mean, I I
21	A. Yes.	22	1 years, that's what it said. Thican, 1 1
		22	kind of suspected because I knew just enough about
22	<ul><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. Did the care team provide any</li></ul>		<del>-</del>
22 23 24	<ul><li>A. Yes.</li><li>Q. Did the care team provide any</li></ul>	23 24	kind of suspected because I knew just enough about
22 23 24	A. Yes. Q. Did the care team provide any supervision for Father when he was	23 24	kind of suspected because I knew just enough about Father to know that he knew what he needed to

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookstol	_	
	director, I mean, he he had some things in place		he being Father
2	3	2	A. Yeah, there the I believe
3	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	3	boy, I hate to say because I'm not a hundred
4	Q. And you didn't see any subsequent	4	percent sure, but I thought it was Monsignor
5	are an area area area area area area are	5	Patnode that Monsignor Baumgartner contacted, and
6		6	he was just could not recall what the
7		7	circumstances were behind it. There again, Baum
8	a. This year out the children of the	8	Baumgartner would give you the the most accurate
9		9	information, so
10		10	MR. BRAUN: Counsel, can we take a
11		11	five-minute break?
12		12	MS. LINDSTROM: Yeah.
13		13	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Okay. We are going
14	•	14	off the record at 10:46 a.m.
15		15	(Break from 10:46 to 10:54.)
16	3	16	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the
17		17	record at 10:54 a.m.
18		18	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
19	Д	19	Q. Jim, were there other priests that you
20	3, ,	20	know of that were sent to St. John Vianney besides
21	indicated that Bishop Hoeppner should take Father	21	Father
22	out of ministry. Did Bishop Hoeppner even	22	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
23	in response to that concern, did Bishop Hoeppner	23	
24	remove Father from ministry?	24	Q. If you know?
25	A. No, he didn't, but I think what I	25	A. Um, I was told of one.
	Page 107		Page 109
1	understand from Monsignor Baumgartner I wasn't	1	Q. Who is that?
2	really involved in that investigation part, but	2	A. Father Pat Sullivan. That was before
3	he Father David tried to find the dynamics	3	my time starting here.
4		4	Q. Do you know of any priests sent to any
	was it was something with can canonical law,		other treatment facility similar to St. John
6	and I don't I don't know that, how they were	6	Vianney?
7	going to go about it.	7	A. No, I don't believe so. I think those
8	So I do believe that he probably had a	8	are the only two I know about.
9	<b>3</b>	9	Q. Did I'm sorry, I don't remember if
10	know, checking this all out, and it it probably	10	I asked you, did you ever see the evaluation or
11	. , ,	11	St. John Vianney documents on Father Pat Sullivan?
12	•	12	A. Yes, I did.
13		13	Q. Did After having received those
14	• •	14	documents and seeing the documents on Father
15		15	did it impact their Safe Environment
16		16	certification that they would receive?
17	, ,	17	A. No.
18		18	Q. Did they receive any particular
19	time could not remember if he went in voluntarily	19	training in response to the fact that they'd been
20		20	sent away to St. John Vianney?
21	just a lot of ifs about it. So it was very hard to	21	A. No, not not from the Safe
22	really track down information, it seemed like.	22	Environment perspective of it. I don't know if
23	Q. Was it the vicar general at the time	23	there's something else they do.
24	in this Diocese that that someone had talked to	24	Q. Are you familiar with the allegations
25	about whether he went in voluntarily to treatment,	25	involving Father Roger Grundhaus?
	Page 108		Page 110
	<u> </u>	1	

_	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookstol	ıaı	id St. Wai y S Wission Church
1	A. Yes.	1	Q. At any point have you seen a letter
2	<ul> <li>Q. When did you first learn that Father</li> </ul>	2	that Ron Vasek signed retracting his accusations
3	Roger Grundhaus had been accused of abusing Ron	3	against Monsignor Grundhaus?
4	Vasek?	4	A. Retracting? Um, well
5	MR. BRAUN: I'm going to interpose an	5	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to the
6	objection before you answer that question that it's	6	characterization of that correspondence.
7	not reasonably calculated to lead to admissible	7	THE WITNESS: I is I think the
8	evidence in the 457 case. But because we're here	8	letter you're asking me about is the one I got in
9	and Mr. Clauson is being deposed, I'll, you know,	9	the certified letter, it's where he was claiming
10	instruct you to answer that question, but I just	10	that it was not true and he wanted it back. I
11	want to note my objection, it's a continuing	11	mean, that's I think that's what you're asking
12	objection with respect to this line of questioning.		me.
13	THE WITNESS: Okay.	13	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
14	MR. BRAUN: Thank you.	14	Q. The letter that he wanted back is an
15	THE WITNESS: I I guess I had	15	October 2015 letter that he signed about the
16	been gone for about three days on vacation. I came	16	allegations involving Grundhaus. Did you ever see
17	back, I had a certified letter sitting on my desk.	17	a copy of that letter?
18	When I opened my mail, it was a letter from I	18	A. Yes, on the Internet.
19	was copied, I guess, I got a copy of a letter from	19	Q. You'd never seen that letter prior to
20	Mr. Vasek to I think it went to Bishop and	20	seeing it on the Internet?
21	to Apostolic Nuncio. I think there was four at	21	A. No, I have not.
22	least four people that were getting a copy of this	22	Q. Had you ever heard about that letter
23	letter that basically talked about some this	23	prior to receiving Ron Vasek's letter to you?
	letter about that Ron Vasek signed that he was	24	A. No.
25		25	Q. Was a preliminary investigation
	Page 111		Page 113
1	BY MS. LINDSTROM:	1	started or initiated by the Diocese after Ron Vasek
_			
2			-
2	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that	2	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your
3	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of	2	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?
3 4	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?	2 3 4	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I
3 4 5	<ul><li>Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?</li><li>A. No.</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor
3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm
3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have
3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't
3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Did you receive that letter sometime</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary
3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No.  Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter?  A. No.  Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter?  A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017?  A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter?  A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017?  A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame. Q. When did you go on vacation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any way that I know of. I only I mean, the only
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter?  A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017?  A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame.  Q. When did you go on vacation?  A. I don't know. I'm sorry.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any way that I know of. I only I mean, the only thing I did with the letter, because I didn't
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame. Q. When did you go on vacation? A. I don't know. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any way that I know of. I only I mean, the only thing I did with the letter, because I didn't understand it, was I I was working on
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame. Q. When did you go on vacation? A. I don't know. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay. Did you know what letter Ron Vasek was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any way that I know of. I only I mean, the only thing I did with the letter, because I didn't understand it, was I I was working on something else. We were doing some insurance stuff,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame. Q. When did you go on vacation? A. I don't know. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any way that I know of. I only I mean, the only thing I did with the letter, because I didn't understand it, was I I was working on something else. We were doing some insurance stuff, and Bishop had asked me to type up a letter for our
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame. Q. When did you go on vacation? A. I don't know. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay. Did you know what letter Ron Vasek was referring to in his letter that you were copied on? A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any way that I know of. I only I mean, the only thing I did with the letter, because I didn't understand it, was I I was working on something else. We were doing some insurance stuff, and Bishop had asked me to type up a letter for our insurance or I'm sorry, our insurance agent had
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame. Q. When did you go on vacation? A. I don't know. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay. Did you know what letter Ron Vasek was referring to in his letter that you were copied on? A. No. MR. BRAUN: Objection as to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any way that I know of. I only I mean, the only thing I did with the letter, because I didn't understand it, was I I was working on something else. We were doing some insurance stuff, and Bishop had asked me to type up a letter for our insurance or I'm sorry, our insurance agent had typed up a letter, I reviewed it, and Bishop said
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame. Q. When did you go on vacation? A. I don't know. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay. Did you know what letter Ron Vasek was referring to in his letter that you were copied on? A. No. MR. BRAUN: Objection as to foundation.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any way that I know of. I only I mean, the only thing I did with the letter, because I didn't understand it, was I I was working on something else. We were doing some insurance stuff, and Bishop had asked me to type up a letter for our insurance or I'm sorry, our insurance agent had typed up a letter, I reviewed it, and Bishop said I I gave him a copy and he told me I got a
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. Had you heard anything prior to that about Monsignor Grundhaus being accused of inappropriate behavior with minors?  A. No. Q. Nothing about Ron Vasek prior to receiving that letter? A. No. Q. Did you receive that letter sometime in the spring of 2017? A. Well, it's whenever I again, I I don't know the exact date, but it was when everybody else got them. I think I got mine a little later because I think it had been somebody said I had it for a day or two before I got back, so somewhere in that time frame. Q. When did you go on vacation? A. I don't know. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay. Did you know what letter Ron Vasek was referring to in his letter that you were copied on? A. No. MR. BRAUN: Objection as to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	sued the Diocese in the spring of 2017, to your knowledge?  A. Um, you know, I don't know. I I there again, when that started, it was Monsignor Foltz, and I stuff like that, just when I'm thinking about it, Baumgartner would have probably we would have talked about it. I don't recall really being talked to about a preliminary investigation.  Q. Did you do anything in compliance with the Safe Environment Policy regarding Ron Vasek's allegations against Monsignor Grundhaus?  A. Um, no. I I assume they followed the policy and did what they again, I really wasn't yeah, I wasn't brought into that in any way that I know of. I only I mean, the only thing I did with the letter, because I didn't understand it, was I I was working on something else. We were doing some insurance stuff, and Bishop had asked me to type up a letter for our insurance or I'm sorry, our insurance agent had typed up a letter, I reviewed it, and Bishop said

1 to talk to you when you get back.
2 So when I had this letter, I opened it
3 up and I didn't really know -- I just read it and I
4 thought, well, I don't know what this is about. So
5 I had the -- that envelope, and then Bishop called
6 me and said do you want to -- can you come up? And
7 I said yes. And I thought, well, he wants to talk
8 to me about this letter. I never even remembered
9 that I was going to talk to him about this
10 BlueCross letter.

11 So when we got up there, he came 12 around and he sat in his chair and I was sitting 13 in -- on the edge of the sofa and -- and he started talking about this -- editing this letter, and I said, oh, okay, and I said just a minute, and I had a piece of paper and stuff and I -- he said, well, I want to just change it. It was a little minor wording changes in this BlueCross letter, and he goes -- we went through that for a few minutes and I said, yeah, I think I got it, and I said do you want to review it one more time when I -- I'll get it -- this changed. Well, if you got it, he goes, I think it will be okay. I said okay. 24 So he -- he goes okay and he stands

about did you tell the vicar general, he -- that's
 when he said, I mean, I can't -- I'm not saying no
 more, I can't talk about this, and I'm like, okay,
 whatever and I thought -- I went downstairs and - and I had my copy, and I think actually I turned
 the copy of the letter over to Bonnie Sullivan.
 That's -- usually when they have a file, that's
 what she'll ask, that they keep them. So I believe
 that's where my copy of the letter went to, was
 just there, so - That was the whole conversation really

That was the whole conversation really
about Father Grundhaus's thing. I mean, it -- I
never really got an explanation on the letter, and,
of course, then you -- now, like you said, you hear
all the different things that everybody is saying,
and that's kind of how I found out about it, just
by hearsay more than anything.

Q. Did Monsignor Foltz ever talk to you
 about Ron Vasek's letter or the allegations against
 Grun -- Grundhaus?

A. Um, yeah, he did. Um, initially he -he called me up there. He didn't really talk
necessarily about the letter so much, he just
talked about -- a little bit about something, you
know, that happened, whether it was 2010 or '11, I

Page 117

letter and I just -- I held it up, and I didn't get
 a chance to say anything and he looks at me and he

Page 115

 $\ensuremath{\mathtt{3}}$  goes, oh, that, and he sits down in his chair, and

4 I -- I didn't get a chance to say anything. He

25 up, and I reach down and I grab the certified

looks at me and he goes I didn't have to tell you
 anything. And I said -- I looked at him and he

7 goes I didn't have to tell you anything. And I

8 said, okay. But did you tell the vicar general?

9 And he goes I can't say any more about this, I --

10 I -- I can't talk about this, I can't -- and his

hands are going, and I -- I never said a word, Ijust sat there, and he goes, well, you'll have to

13 find out more later, and then he looks at me and

14 he's getting all red-faced and he goes -- he looks

15 at me and he goes I -- I -- I just can't talk about

16 this, I can't talk about this anymore, and he goes

 $17\,$  you'll just have to find out, and he said that

18 three or four times. And I got up and I said are

19 we done here? And he goes, yeah, we're -- yeah,

20 we're done, and I got up and walked out of his

21 office, and I thought, boy, that was a really odd

22 conversation for -- I -- I never did get an

23 explanation on the letter, he just -- that's what

 $^{24}\,\,$  he said, I can't talk to you about it, I can't talk

25 to you about it. But when I asked him the question Page 116

don't remember the exact conversation, but I -- I
 remember looking at him, and I said, well -- he was
 talking about that he had this conversation with
 Mr. Vasek and --

MR. BRAUN: Sorry. He being who?
THE WITNESS: Bishop, he was -- Bishop

7 had a conversation with Ron Vasek, and Monsignor

8 Foltz, we -- we were talking, but I said when

9 Bishop had this conversation with Mr. Vasek, I said10 why would he do that alone, and Monsignor Foltz

11 goes, yeah, I know, why would you do that alone,

12 and I said it -- you know, because I'm -- I'm one

13 that when I help people in HR there's always three

people, and I'm kind of big into signing off onwhat you say you said and that kind of stuff, and

16 he just said, yeah, I know, he goes, yeah, I know,

17 and there wasn't really a whole lot of conversation

18 about it other than that and -- after that, I guess

19 I don't -- I'm trying to think if he said anything20 more.

I think the only other time he came in we had a -- we had a meeting in -- of the chancery staff, and it was at the time when Bishop Hoeppner

24 issued a statement, I think it was when the -- when

25 they settled the couple allegations or lawsuits,

1 and he was -- you know, he brought the staff up 1 it's -- something must have happened and -- and 2 there and they were -- he was going to explain, you 2 that was kind of the end, and I just -- and he just 3 know, that -- he said I just only did this because 3 said, okay, you know, I'm just checking with some 4 we got to move on and I didn't really want to people and then -- and most -- I think most people 5 settle, and there was a few questions from people 5 he did go around and just say what did you think, 6 you know, what are your feelings and -- which was 6 and stuff, and then in the conversation when fine, there was nothing wrong with doing that people -- there was -- there was short questions 8 and short answers, it wasn't this long meeting, and 9 then he made a comment, he goes, well, besides, he 9 So that was a conversation, too, that, 10 said, Father Roger has already apologized to Ron you know, I thought was a little -- little 10 different and -- but I really wasn't really privy 11 for what he did, and I thought --12 BY MS. LINDSTROM: to anything else that he really kind of went on. 13 Father Rogers or Father Grundhaus? 13 Do you know the specifics of what Father Roger Grundhaus. Father Grundhaus had apologized to Ron for? Α. 14 14 15 15 Q. Oh, sorry. Α. No. Apologized to Ron Vasek for what he 16 Q. Knowing what you know about the report 16 had done, and that's -- Bishop said this in the based on your work in the Diocese and what you've 17 read in the news, do you think that Ron Vasek's 18 meetina. 18 19 So the meeting kind of gets over. I -report to the Diocese about Monsignor Grundhaus was 19 I ask the question, just something about, you know, handled in compliance with the Safe Environment when you -- he was talking about confidentiality --21 Policy? ality to us and -- and I -- I -- I just questioned 22 MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation. 23 him, I said, you know, I -- I understand 23 You can answer. 24 confidentiality completely, but I said, you know, 24 THE WITNESS: Um, I -- I -- I'm going 25 when something like this happens, you -- what about 25 to say no just for one -- to one part of it. I Page 119 Page 121 1 concern for other victims and stuff like that? And 1 understand, you know, reporting requirements after 2 he goes, well, of course I -- you know, I -- I have 2 so long, that's all different, but I believe it's 3 concern but, you know, confidentiality. And I 3 7.4.3 of our Safe Environment Policy specifically 4 said, well, you know, I -- and I finally thought, actually talks to this particular incidence, and 5 you know what, I -- this is going nowhere, I'm just 5 when I read that one, I see exactly, in my opinion, 6 going to shut up, and I just guit asking because I what should have been done when that -- in that 7 didn't -- I mean, I -- I didn't think I -- it was 7 initial meeting, and -- and it wasn't. really going to go anywhere. 8 I -- I've -- you know, I wanted to ask 9 So, anyway, we -- everybody goes him about that, but I've never really had a chance 10 back -- we go back to our offices and, I don't to, because I said really 7.4.3 basically says that 11 know, maybe a half hour later Monsignor Foltz comes 11 if a person that was abused as a child comes in and he said I'm just kind of checking here, but 12 forward as an adult that it should go to the -- the 13 how did you think the meeting went? And I kind of 13 person who receives it, in this case it would be 14 just looked at him, and I said, well. And he goes 14 the Bishop, he's supposed to, you know, take the what? And I said, well, I said, the only thing I'm report and he's supposed to encourage the person to 16 happy about is that we actually had a meeting, but come forward, and I'm not saying Bishop didn't 16 I said as far as the meeting, I'm not impressed. because I -- I wasn't privy to any of that, but it 17 18 And he said, well -- I don't know, he said also says that you inform the vicar general, who 18 19 something else, I don't remember, and I said, then comes in and tries to answer any questions 20 well -- so, I said, so Father Roger actually 20 about why this person does not want to come forward. 21 apologized to Ron Vasek for what he did to him, and 21 At the end of all that and the reason 22 he goes, aaah, yeah. Well, he goes, I believe 22 it's written that way is that you have another 23 third party that does this, and when I kind of 23 something happened, but, you know, and he just --24 brought this up one time they said, well, it's 24 he kind of did that, and I said, well, yeah, 25 it's -- I guess if you apologize for something 25 confidentiality, you can't do that. And I said but

Page 120

_	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston		
1	bishops and vicar generals have confidential talks	1	THE WITNESS: I I was I don't
2	all the time. I I I don't understand that		know if they are or not.
3	thinking, because I said this if he would have	3	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
4	brought Monsignor Baumgartner in, Monsignor	4	Q. Were you present for any review board
5	Baumgartner would have talked to Mr. Vasek and	5	meetings where the where Ron Vasek's allegations
6	said you know, and maybe he would have told him	6	against Monsignor Grundhaus were discussed?
7	the same thing, you know, they're friends of our	7	A. No.
8	family and all this and I don't want to do it	8	<ul> <li>Q. Do you know if those allegations have</li> </ul>
9	and but at the end of the day there would have	9	gone to the review board?
10	been something signed saying we encouraged him, he	10	A. Let's see.
11	chose not to do this, and I think you know, my	11	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
12	opinion was that had we just followed that	12	THE WITNESS: I
13	particular number in the policy it might neder	13	MR. BRAUN: Answer if you know.
14	never have come forward, but we would have done	14	THE WITNESS: I'm just trying to
15	what we needed to do rather than to handle it in	15	recall because well, if Ron Vasek's thing was
16	the way that it was.	16	before boy, I'm going to have to think about
17	So my opinion really, the 7.4.3 really	17	what I just answered you because it was during the
18	was something that reads right to this particular	18	Sullivan thing that Monsignor Foltz asked me not to
19	situation, but	19	be at the meeting. So I'm just I honestly don't
20	BY MS. LINDSTROM:	20	remember if I was if there was a meeting before
21	Q. To your knowledge, has the Diocese	21	I was asked not to be there. I'd have to really
22	done any kind of investigation into the allegations	22	that one I'd almost have to check with Bonnie and
23	on Monsignor Grundhaus?	23	the minutes if I was present at a meeting where it
24	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.	24	was discussed because I it certainly isn't
25	You can answer if you know.	25	coming to my memory that I was, but there would be
	Page 123		Page 125
1	THE WITNESS: Um, I asked in the	1	a record of me being sitting in a meeting and
2	beginning because I knew the policy said there's	2	if I was.
3	going to be an investigation, and I asked Monsignor	3	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
4	Foltz, I said, well, who is going to conduct this	4	Q. Is it your understanding that
5	investigation because it certainly can't be anybody	5	Monsignor Grundhaus's ministry has been restricted?
6	here? And he said, well, we're going to he	6	A. Yes.
7	and he didn't at the time he just says I don't	7	Q. And have you had any involvement in
8	know. And I says, well, it can't be I mean, we	8	monitoring those restrictions?
9	look at our policy, it can't be you and it can't be	9	A. No.
10	Bishop and it can't I mean, it can't be these	10	Q. Do you know who has?
11	people. And he told me later they were they	11	A. I don't know who has.
12	were going to hire outside I don't know if it	12	MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.
13	was from another Diocese or somebody, they were	13	You can answer if you know.
14	going to hire somebody outside to come in and do	14	BY MS. LINDSTROM:
15	the investigation. I I was just told that, I	15	Q. Has Monsignor Grundhaus's training
16	didn't haven't been privy to any of the findings	16	implemented by the Safe Environment office been
17	or anything, but that it was going to be outside	17	changed in any way or modified due to the
18	people that were going to come in.	18	allegations?
١.,			
19	BY MS. LINDSTROM:	19	A. No. I mean, there again, he just
20		19 20	A. No. I mean, there again, ne just completes the same process the rest of them do.
	BY MS. LINDSTROM:		
20	BY MS. LINDSTROM:  Q. Do you know if the investigation into	20	completes the same process the rest of them do.
20 21	BY MS. LINDSTROM:  Q. Do you know if the investigation into  Monsignor Grundhaus or the allegations imposed	20 21	completes the same process the rest of them do.  Q. Did he
20 21 22	BY MS. LINDSTROM:  Q. Do you know if the investigation into  Monsignor Grundhaus or the allegations imposed against him have been sent to the CBF or the Holy	20 21 22 23	completes the same process the rest of them do.  Q. Did he A. And
20 21 22 23 24	BY MS. LINDSTROM:  Q. Do you know if the investigation into  Monsignor Grundhaus or the allegations imposed against him have been sent to the CBF or the Holy See?	20 21 22 23	completes the same process the rest of them do.  Q. Did he  A. And  Q. Did he receive a certification this
20 21 22 23 24	BY MS. LINDSTROM:  Q. Do you know if the investigation into  Monsignor Grundhaus or the allegations imposed against him have been sent to the CBF or the Holy  See?  MR. BRAUN: Objection, foundation.	20 21 22 23 24	completes the same process the rest of them do.  Q. Did he  A. And  Q. Did he receive a certification this year that he completed the training?

	Doe 457 vs. Diocese of Crookston	n and St. Mary's Mission Church
1	did.	1 he goes, that we're putting Father Pat back into
2	Q. Is there any indication on his	<sup>2</sup> ministry this weekend. And I said really? And
3	certification that he's been accused of sexually	3 he and he goes, well, we you know, we did the
4	abusing a minor?	4 study and we don't think it's credible and he just
5	A. No.	5 kind of hit a few highlights, it wasn't any
6	Q. Do you know anything about when the	6 official document that he showed me. And I said,
7	restrictions on Father Grundhaus's ministry are set	<sup>7</sup> oh, okay. And and he goes, well, this is the
8	to end, if at all?	8 letter, and he goes what's going to happen is this
9	A. Well, through the Safe Environment	9 letter you know, we have to we have we
10	audit that we just went through, one of the some	10 want the staff to know, but we're not going to tell
11	of the documents that we had to provide to the	11 them before we we tell the priests. I mean,
12	auditor was review board minutes that they asked	12 they had an order how they wanted to tell people,
13	for, and one of the documents that Monsignor Foltz	13 which was fine and so he said this is the letter
14	gave to me was a document that included a meeting	14 that's going to go out.
15	where Father Pat Sullivan and Father Grundhaus were	So I read the letter and and he
16	discussed with the board and he before he handed	16 said, so what do you think? And I said, well, it's
17	it to me he said I just want you to know there's	17 your letter, I don't I don't have an opinion in
18	information on this document that is not out to the	18 your letter, you're putting him back in ministry,
19	public yet, and I said that's fine with me, I'm	19 that's what it states here, I don't really have an
20	it's only going to be going to the auditor and	20 opinion of that and and well, what do you
21	and I see on there Monsignor Grundhaus apparently	21 think about what do you think? And I said,
22	has been cleared to go back to ministry, I believe,	22 well, if you're asking me what I think, I said, I
23	but	23 don't think it's a good idea. I'm just saying the
24	Q. What else did the document say?	24 law what I understand, the lawsuit isn't even
25	A. Oh, man, I don't I don't recall.	25 over with, why would we put a priest back in
		D 400
	Page 127	Page 129
1	Q. Do you	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't
1 2	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the	<ul> <li>1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't</li> <li>2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible.</li> </ul>
3	Q. Do you  A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the  Safe Environment audit information, there's a	<ul> <li>ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't</li> <li>think it's credible, we don't think it's credible.</li> <li>And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I</li> </ul>
3	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the	<ul> <li>1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't</li> <li>2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible.</li> <li>3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I</li> <li>4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it</li> </ul>
3 4	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the	<ul> <li>1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't</li> <li>2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible.</li> <li>3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I</li> <li>4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it</li> <li>5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when</li> </ul>
3 4 5	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have	<ul> <li>ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't</li> <li>think it's credible, we don't think it's credible.</li> <li>And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I</li> <li>said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it</li> <li>doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when</li> <li>this is not settled. And I said and I think my</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now.	<ul> <li>ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't</li> <li>think it's credible, we don't think it's credible.</li> <li>And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I</li> <li>said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it</li> <li>doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when</li> <li>this is not settled. And I said and I think my</li> <li>exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now.  Q. Do you remember the date of the	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now.  Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes?	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't.	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan?	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think
23 34 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there.	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think 15 you're going to take some heat for it, so and he
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there. I I don't know the if this	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think 15 you're going to take some heat for it, so and he 16 said, okay, thanks, and I went out of the room and
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there. I I don't know the if this matters, either, but when Father Sullivan was going	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think 15 you're going to take some heat for it, so and he 16 said, okay, thanks, and I went out of the room and 17 that was the end of it, so
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there. I I don't know the if this matters, either, but when Father Sullivan was going back into ministry it was on a well, it was a	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think 15 you're going to take some heat for it, so and he 16 said, okay, thanks, and I went out of the room and 17 that was the end of it, so 18 Q. Have the matters concerning Ron Vasek
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there. I I don't know the if this matters, either, but when Father Sullivan was going back into ministry it was on a well, it was a Friday, it was a Friday just about lunchtime, and	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think 15 you're going to take some heat for it, so and he 16 said, okay, thanks, and I went out of the room and 17 that was the end of it, so 18 Q. Have the matters concerning Ron Vasek 19 and Monsignor Grundhaus and Father Pat Sullivan
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there. I I don't know the if this matters, either, but when Father Sullivan was going back into ministry it was on a well, it was a Friday, it was a Friday just about lunchtime, and Monsignor Foltz called and said do you have a	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think 15 you're going to take some heat for it, so and he 16 said, okay, thanks, and I went out of the room and 17 that was the end of it, so 18 Q. Have the matters concerning Ron Vasek 19 and Monsignor Grundhaus and Father Pat Sullivan 20 created some dissidence in the Diocese between the
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 200 211	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there. I I don't know the if this matters, either, but when Father Sullivan was going back into ministry it was on a well, it was a Friday, it was a Friday just about lunchtime, and Monsignor Foltz called and said do you have a minute to come up? And I said sure.	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think 15 you're going to take some heat for it, so and he 16 said, okay, thanks, and I went out of the room and 17 that was the end of it, so 18 Q. Have the matters concerning Ron Vasek 19 and Monsignor Grundhaus and Father Pat Sullivan 20 created some dissidence in the Diocese between the 21 clerics and the Bishop?
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 200 211 222	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there. I I don't know the if this matters, either, but when Father Sullivan was going back into ministry it was on a well, it was a Friday, it was a Friday just about lunchtime, and Monsignor Foltz called and said do you have a minute to come up? And I said sure. So I went up, and it was myself and	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think 15 you're going to take some heat for it, so and he 16 said, okay, thanks, and I went out of the room and 17 that was the end of it, so 18 Q. Have the matters concerning Ron Vasek 19 and Monsignor Grundhaus and Father Pat Sullivan 20 created some dissidence in the Diocese between the 21 clerics and the Bishop? 22 MR. BRAUN: Objection, vague,
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 200 211 222 233	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there. I I don't know the if this matters, either, but when Father Sullivan was going back into ministry it was on a well, it was a Friday, it was a Friday just about lunchtime, and Monsignor Foltz called and said do you have a minute to come up? And I said sure. So I went up, and it was myself and Janelle Gergen, the communications person, and	ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't think it's credible, we don't think it's credible.  And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when this is not settled. And I said and I think my exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a field day with this one because this is something that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're doing why we're why are we in such a rush?  Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay.  I you just asked me, I told you.  So that was my comment, I said I don't think this is a good idea, and I said I think you're going to take some heat for it, so and he said, okay, thanks, and I went out of the room and that was the end of it, so  Q. Have the matters concerning Ron Vasek and Monsignor Grundhaus and Father Pat Sullivan created some dissidence in the Diocese between the clerics and the Bishop?  MR. BRAUN: Objection, vague,
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 200 211 222 233 244	Q. Do you A. I mean, it's it's in it's in the Safe Environment audit information, there's a section in there for board of review, and the and the documents that we turned over to the auditor are still in there. Renee Tate would have those now. Q. Do you remember the date of the minutes? A. No, I don't. Q. Do you remember what it said pertaining to Father Sullivan? A. Um, boy, I I without looking at it, I I mean, I read it, but I don't know the specific what was on there. I I don't know the if this matters, either, but when Father Sullivan was going back into ministry it was on a well, it was a Friday, it was a Friday just about lunchtime, and Monsignor Foltz called and said do you have a minute to come up? And I said sure. So I went up, and it was myself and Janelle Gergen, the communications person, and	1 ministry? And he says, well, it just we don't 2 think it's credible, we don't think it's credible. 3 And I said, well, I I understand that, Father, I 4 said, you asked me, I'm telling you. I said it 5 doesn't look right to put a priest in ministry when 6 this is not settled. And I said and I think my 7 exact words is Jeff Anderson is going to have a 8 field day with this one because this is something 9 that I just it doesn't add up to me that we're 10 doing why we're why are we in such a rush? 11 Well, we don't think it's credible. I says, okay. 12 I you just asked me, I told you. 13 So that was my comment, I said I don't 14 think this is a good idea, and I said I think 15 you're going to take some heat for it, so and he 16 said, okay, thanks, and I went out of the room and 17 that was the end of it, so 18 Q. Have the matters concerning Ron Vasek 19 and Monsignor Grundhaus and Father Pat Sullivan 20 created some dissidence in the Diocese between the 21 clerics and the Bishop? 22 MR. BRAUN: Objection, vague,

Page 128

1 THE WITNESS: I – I would say usure, 3 people have their own opinions. I mean – I 4 would – I would say, ves, there's going 5 to be some divisions in that area, there has to be. 6 BY MS. LINDSTROM: 7 Q. The audits that you've talked about, 8 those are annual audits? 8 A. Well, we have an annual audit, but 10 every – they have what they call a – I'll call it 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's – so the way it's set up is all – 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the Information to them, they 20 do – they do a data submit – data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 people of or data collection simply says we've roviewed 3 your documentation and talked to the people. 3 do. They're just verifying that what 'm telling 4 them we're doing we're actually out there doing. 5 So then you do get an actual compliance letter 6 where they have been on-site and they have reviewed 7 all the documentation and talked to the people. 8 So this – this last one here was my 9 third on-site audit be the people. 9 third on-site audit be the people. 9 thou and an and we was mut of the uscCB, 15 fortup is who actually our information to them, they 16 group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's – so the way it's set up is all – 19 off years you send the Information to them, they 10 absilially, is they look at your data, they look at 3 people in the output of the people in the people
3 do. They're just verifying that what I'm telling 4 would — I would say, yes, there's going 5 to be some divisions in that area, there has to be. 6 BY MS. LINDSTROM: 7 Q. The audits that you've talked about, 8 those are annual audits? 9 A. Well, we have an annual audit, but 10 every — they have what they call a — I'll call it 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's — so the way it's set up is all — 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do — they do a data submit — data audit, 10 basically, is they look at your data, they look at your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 4 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then Page 131  1 you receive — I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say — we — the compliance letter you get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've — you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your — you retaining numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they — they interview 15 general, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 17 they folk say. The same and ladouther data and they have reviewed of the same and ladouther data and they have reviewed of the same and ladouther data and the same and ladouth
4 them we're doing we're actually out there doing. 5 to be some divisions in that area, there has to be. 6 BY MS. LINDSTROM: 7 Q. The audits that you've talked about, 8 those are annual audits? 9 A. Well, we have an annual audit, but 10 every they have what they call a l'll call it 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "therm"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then Page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter.  8 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 8 Where they have been on-site and they have reviewed 7 all the documentation and talked to the people. 8 So this this last one here was my 9 third on-site audit. I had one in 2011, two 10 thousand and we went to we actually went four 11 years the second time, and it was simply I was 12 asked if we could put it off for one year because 13 of budget reasons at the Diocese, and I called 14 Stone Bridge, I spoke with them, they sald that was 15 not a problem to we just did another data 16 collection audit rather than the on-site. So they 16 collection audit rather than the on-site. So they 17 came in 2015 and then now again in 2018, so 18 they look at yeithing the same they and yeithing the documents for the 18 paperwork? 29 Diocese. Are
5 to be some divisions in that area, there has to be. 6 BY MS. LINDSTROM: 7 Q. The audits that you've talked about, 8 those are annual audits? 9 A. Well, we have an annual audit, but 10 every they have what they call a I'll call it 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 10 do they do a data submit data audit, 11 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 12 your previous on-site audits. If they have 13 leuter, but it's different than an on-site audit 14 because they say we the compliance 15 leiter, but it's different than an on-site audit 16 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 17 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, so and that they physically look at all your records, 18 they look at visiting priests, we have their 19 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 10 all of our documentation, they they interview 11 spensor. 12 feet of years are annual audit, but 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 shore are annual audit, but 17 they look at visiting priests, we have their 18 where they have been on-site and talked to the people. 2 all the documentation and talked to the people. 2 all the documentation and audit, but 2 thou and a collection in 2011, two 2 should an actual compliance letter on the part of three years as on at the Diocese. and I called 2 to them. 2 saked if we could put it off for one year because 2 of budget reasons at the Diocese. and I called 2 tothem. 2 life in the Diocese and I do, yeah. 2 life in the Diocese
6 Where they have been on-site and they have reviewed 7 Q. The audits that you've talked about, 8 those are annual audits? 9 A. Well, we have an annual audit, but 10 every they have what they call a I'll call it 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 4 your occumentation and we don't see anything that is of concern, you've you've met the charter.  8 But the accumentation, they don't see anything that is of concern, you've you've met the charter.  8 But the accumentation, they call it a compliance letter you get it is a complianc
7 all the documentation and talked to the people. 8 those are annual audits? 9 A. Well, we have an annual audit, but 10 every they have what they call a I'll call it 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 0 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 thousand and we went to we actually went four thousand and we went to we actually went four thousand and we went to we actually went four thousand and we went to we actually went four thousand and we went to we actually went four thousand and we went to we actually went four thousand and we went to we actually ent four a shed if we could put it off for one year because 2 backed if we could put it off for one year because 3 to budget
8 those are annual audits? 9 A. Well, we have an annual audit, but 10 every they have what they call a I'll call it 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do - they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that is of concern, you've you've met the charter.  7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, and that they physically look at all your records, they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 15 general, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 them and they exp three years and it had and the the provided? 17 came in 2015 and then now again in 2018, so 18 third of them each year for three years, so a they collected in audit that are provided? 18 Q. And are you given full access to each priest; file? 29 So each
9 A. Well, we have an annual audit, but 10 every they have what they call a I'll call it 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, and that they physically look at all your records, they look at the sheets that come from the parishes where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 15 general, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 them. 19 of budget reasons at the Diocese, and I called 16 the could just it of for one year because 16 of budget reasons at the Diocese, and I called 16 the could just it of them each year that was of budget reasons at the Diocese, and I called 16 the could just it of them each year that was of budget reasons at the Diocese, and I called 16 to collection audit rather than the on-site. So they 20 came in 2015 and then now again in 2018, so came in 2
10 every they have what they call a I'll call it 11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do - they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 27 your occumentation and we don't see anything that 28 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 29 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 30 foudget reasons at the Diocese, and I called 40 Stone Bridge, I spoke with them, they said that was 41 not a problem to we just did another data 41 collection audit rather than the on-site. So they 42 came in 2015 and then now again in 2018, so 43 Q. Who compiled the documents for the 44 people, they look at your data, they look at 45 your previous on-site audits. If they have 46 prices and id on, yeah. 47 Q. And are you given full access to all 48 the provinced? 49 A. Renee and I do, yeah. 40 Q. So each priest, I understand, has a 41 pagerwork? 41 file in the Diocese. Are you given access to each 41 prices's file? 40 Previous on-site audits is every three years, 41 file in the Diocese and the file in the prices's file that's kept by the 51 prices's file? 52 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 53 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 52 prices's file from the Safe Environment? 53 Provious on-site audits is every three years, 54 and that they physically look at all your records, 55 environment file they'll their file will simply 56 hav
11 a paper audit where you just submit your information 12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 27 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 28 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 39 gereral, they look at divortereords, 40 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 41 your odocumentation and we don't see anything that 42 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 43 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 43 and that they physically look at all your records, 45 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 46 they look at visiting priests, we have their 47 they look at visiting priests, we have their 48 third of budget reasons at the Diocese, and I called 49 Stone Bridge, I spoke with them, they said that was 40 that then they again in 2018, so 41 came in 2015 and then now again in 2018, so 42 came in 2015 and then now again in 2018, so 43 Q. Who compiled the documents to then, they 44 people, they interview the bishop, they interview 45 paper audit that are provided? 46 A. Renee and I do, yeah. 41 the personnel files in order to compile that 47 people. They have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 48 people. They have a back-and-forth exchange and then 49 people. They have a back-and-forth exchange and then 40 people. They have a back-and-forth exchange and then 40 people. They have a back-and-
12 to them. 13 Q. Who is "them"? 14 A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge 15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's – so the way it's set up is all – 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do – they do a data submit – data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then Page 131  1 you receive – I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say – we – the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've – you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes where you collect your – your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they – they interview 15 general, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 to theme us the did them the could put it off for one year id hat was not and the they interview the bishop, they interview 16 to budget reasons at the Diocese, and It called to collection audit rather than the on-site at the collection audit rather than the on-site at collection audit rather than the on-site accelletor. 16 douder trae provided? 20 A. Renee and I do, yeah. 21 Q. And are you given full access to all the personnel files in order to compile that the paper audit that are provided? 22 personnel files in order to compile that the paper audit that are provided? 23 paperwork? 24 A. Personnel fil
A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge forup is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, and then there's so the way it's set up is all to every Diocese is visited every three years, so a third of them each year for three years. So on the figure of years you send the information to them, they do they do a data submit data audit, basically, is they look at your data, they look at your previous on-site audits. If they have questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then Page 131  I you receive I'm going to call it a compliance letter, but it's different than an on-site audit because they say we the compliance letter you get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed your documentation and we don't see anything that is of concern, you've you've met the charter. But the actual on-site audit is every three years, and that they physically look at all your records, they look at the sheets that come from the parishes where you collect your you've met the charter. letters of suitability. I mean, they go through all of our documentation, they they interview for pure view of the understand then for the uscess, so a the uscellation and then them, they said that was collection audit rather than the on-site. So they collection audit rather than the on-site. So they collection audit rather than then on-site.  A. Renee and I do, yeah.  2. A. Renee and I do, yeah.  2. A. Personnel files?  Q. So each priest, I understand, has a Page 133  Page 133  I your receive I'm going to call it a compliance priest's file?  3 A. No. Safe Environment has has its own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe sown set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe Environment file they'll their file will simply have that they dit they credition.  Q. So, in the audits, they're not  Reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the Diocese aside from the Safe Environment?  A. No, no. This is simply around Safe Environment, and it the thing that
A. The USCCB auditors. It's Stone Bridge Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, and then there's — so the way it's set up is all — very Diocese is visited every three years, so a third of them each year for three years. So on the off years you send the information to them, they do — they do a data submit — data audit, basically, is they look at your data, they look at your previous on-site audits. If they have audition, they call. If some of the numbers don't match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then Page 131  you receive — I'm going to call it a compliance letter, but it's different than an on-site audit because they say — we — the compliance letter you get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed your documentation and we don't see anything that is of concern, you've — you've met the charter. But the actual on-site audit is every three years, and that they physically look at all your records, they look at the sheets that come from the parishes where you collect your — your training numbers, they look at visiting priests, we have their letters of suitability. I mean, they go through all of our documentation, they — they interview  15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview  16 stone Bridge, I spoke with them, they sud dla another data collection audit rather than the on-site. So they collection audit rather than the on-site. So they  and collection audit rather than the on-site. So they  and collection audit rather than the on-site. So they  and collection audit rather than the on-site. So they  a. Clerton audit rather than the on-site. So they  a. Renee and I do, yeah.  Q. And are you given full access to all  paperwork?  4 A. Personnel files:  5 priest's file:  5 priest's file:  6 have that they Diocese. Are you given access to each  9 priest's file:  1 file in the Diocese. Are you given full access.  1 file in the Diocese. Are you given full access.  2 prest's file:  5 Environment file they'II — their file will sim
15 Group is who actually does the audit for the USCCB, 16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that is of concern, you've you've met the charter.  7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 they do d at at then now again in 2018, so 20 came in 2015 and then now again in 2018, so 20 ame in 2015 and then now again in 2018, so 20 A. Renee and I do, yeah.  21 d. A. Renee and I do, yeah.  22 A. Personnel files in order to compile that 23 paperwork?  24 A. Personnel files?  25 A. Personnel files?  26 A. No. Safe Environment has has its 27 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 28 priest's file?  3 A. No. Safe Environment has has its 3 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification.  7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the S
16 and then there's so the way it's set up is all 17 every Diocese is visited every three years, so a 18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 27 your documentation and we don't see anything that 28 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 29 Guestions they call it a compliance 20 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 31 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 15 down set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 16 collection audit rather than the on-site. 20 the paper audit that are provided?  A. Renee and I do, yeah.  Q. And are you given full access to all the personnel files in order to compile that 27 paperwork? 28 A. Personnel files?  Q. So each priest, I understand, has a Page 133  Page 133  A. No. Safe Environment has has its 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file
third of them each year for three years. So on the third of them each year for three years. So on the off years you send the information to them, they of o they do a data submit data audit, basically, is they look at your data, they look at your previous on-site audits. If they have questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then page 131  you receive I'm going to call it a compliance letter, but it's different than an on-site audit because they say we the compliance letter, but it's different than an on-site audit because they say we the compliance your documentation and we don't see anything that is of concern, you've you've met the charter. But the actual on-site audit is every three years, and that they physically look at all your records, they look at the sheets that come from the parishes where you collect your you rtraining numbers, they look at visiting priests, we have their letters of suitability. I mean, they go through all of our documentation, they they interview letters of suitability. I mean, they go through ladio our documentation, they they interview ladio on the mumbers don't ladio our documentation to them, they ladio our documentation to them, they ladio our documentation to them, they ladio our documentation on them, they ladio our documentation, they they interview ladio our documentation. ladio our documentation, they they interview ladio our documentation, they on them, they ladio our documentation, they they interview lad
18 third of them each year for three years. So on the 19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do - they do a data submit - data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 27 your receive I'm going to call it a compliance 28 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 39 because they say we the compliance letter you 49 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 59 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 15 general, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 fles in order to compile the 20 A. Renee and I do, yeah. 21 A. Personnel files in order to compile that 22 the personnel files in order to compile that 23 paperwork? 24 A. Personnel files? 25 Q. So each priest, I understand, has a Page 133  1 file in the Diocese. Are you given access to each 2 priest's file? 3 A. No. Safe Environment has has its 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a perio
19 off years you send the information to them, they 20 do they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then  Page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 general, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 15 defined and that are provided?  A. Renee and I do, yeah.  Q. And are you given full access to all 24 the personnel files in order to compile that 25 paperwork?  A. Personnel files:  9 A. Personnel files:  16 A. Personnel files:  16 A. Personnel files:  17 A. Personnel files:  18 A. Personnel files:  19 A. Personnel files:  19 A. No. Safe Environment has has its  20 won set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe  21 beurionment file they'll their file will simply  22 hie personnel files:  23 A. No. Safe Environment has has its  24 own set of files.  25 Ox So each priest's file:  26
20 do they do a data submit data audit, 21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then Page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 15 general, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 have that they and I do, yeah. 21 Q. And are you given full access to all 22 the personnel files in order to compile that 23 paperwork? 24 A. Personnel files? 25 Q. So each priest, I understand, has a Page 133  1 file in the Diocese. Are you given access to each 2 priest's file? 3 A. No. Safe Environment has has its 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
21 basically, is they look at your data, they look at 2 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then  Page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 basically, and they have a back-and-forth exchange and then  Page 131  22 the personnel files in order to compile that 23 paperwork?  A. Personnel files:  A. Personnel files:  A. Personnel files:  A. No. Safe Environment has has its 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
22 your previous on-site audits. If they have 23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then 26 Page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 the personnel files in order to compile that 27 paperwork? 28 A. Personnel files:  A. No. Safe Environment has has its 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
23 questions, they call. If some of the numbers don't 24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then Page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 have that they did their certification. 17 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 18 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 19 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
24 match or they think there's an oddity, they'll call 25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then Page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 15 general, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 A. Personnel files?  2
25 and you'll have a back-and-forth exchange, and then Page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 page 133  1 file in the Diocese. Are you given access to each 2 priest's file?  3 A. No. Safe Environment has has its 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
Page 131  1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 gee for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 priest's file? 3 A. No. Safe Environment has has its 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
1 you receive I'm going to call it a compliance 2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 file in the Diocese. Are you given access to each 2 priest's file? 3 A. No. Safe Environment has has its 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
2 letter, but it's different than an on-site audit 3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
3 because they say we the compliance letter you 4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 data collection simply says we've reviewed 4 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 5 Environment file they'll their file will simply 6 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
4 get for a data collection simply says we've reviewed 5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 own set of files. So, for a priest, in their Safe 15 Environment file they'll their file will simply 16 have that they did their certification. 17 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 18 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 19 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
5 your documentation and we don't see anything that 6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 Environment file they'll their file will simply 16 have that they did their certification. 17 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 18 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 19 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
6 is of concern, you've you've met the charter. 7 But the actual on-site audit is every three years, 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 have that they did their certification. 7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
7 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 Q. So, in the audits, they're not 17 Reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 18 piocese aside from the Safe Environment? 19 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 10 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 11 specific about is when they come they are only 12 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 13 something happened in May the year before, even if 14 they'd like to they don't talk about they
8 and that they physically look at all your records, 9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview  8 reviewing the priest's file that's kept by the 9 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
9 they look at the sheets that come from the parishes 10 where you collect your your training numbers, 11 they look at visiting priests, we have their 12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 17 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 18 specific about is when they come they are only 19 Diocese aside from the Safe Environment? 10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
where you collect your your training numbers, they look at visiting priests, we have their letters of suitability. I mean, they go through all of our documentation, they they interview people, they interview, you know, the vicar separal, they interview the bishop, they interview  10 A. No, no. This is simply around Safe 11 Environment, and it the thing that they're very 12 specific about is when they come they are only 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
they look at visiting priests, we have their letters of suitability. I mean, they go through all of our documentation, they they interview people, they interview, you know, the vicar separal, they interview the bishop, they interview letters of suitability. I mean, they go through letters of suitability. I mean, t
12 letters of suitability. I mean, they go through 13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 16 specific about is when they come they are only 17 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 18 something happened in May the year before, even if 19 they'd like to they don't talk about they
13 all of our documentation, they they interview 14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 13 looking at a period from July 1st to June 30th. If 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
14 people, they interview, you know, the vicar 15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 14 something happened in May the year before, even if 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
15 general, they interview the bishop, they interview 15 they'd like to they don't talk about they
16 people off of the review board, the victims 16 they really are very specific to the year we're in.
17 <b>assistance coordinator, a Catholic a church</b> 17 Q. Is the audit the same or the
18 <b>priest and a principal. I mean, there's there's</b> 18 information they look at, is that the same for when
19 <b>a lot of people.</b> 19 they come for the on-site audit?
20 My experience with it is they always 20 A. There's there are it's it's
21 want to know about the communication between all of 21 mostly the same. There is one extra, they call it
22 these people in the Diocese, does everybody know 22 an audit instrument and that there's a few more
23 what they need to do, are they do they have 23 questions on that that it actually allows them
24 access to questions really easily and all kinds of 24 to prepare better to actually come to your Diocese.
25 things. So they're interviewing people to see if 25 So the first two documents, yes, are
Page 132 Page 134

	Due 457 vs. Diocese of Crookstor	_	•
1	always the same. The third document is for their		Gerald Foley, Monsignor Roger Grundhaus, Father
2	, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,, ,	2	Louis Heitzer, Father Othmar Hohmann, Father James
3	you a little other information, whatever it may be,	3	Lee, Father Stephen Murawski, Father Michael
4	earlier, and then when they come you know, like	4	O'Reilly, Father James Porter, Father Francis Reid,
5	we'll have children's training numbers, and on the	5	Father James Rellihan, Father Joseph Richards,
6	one document it says we train 5,382 kids. Well,	6	Father Aloysius Simon, Father Patrick Sullivan, and
7	what they want to see is they want to see the	7	Father . I believe we also got the
8	the compliance sheet from the parish that have the	8	files of Father Jos Father Jeyapaul, Father
9	list of the kids' names, their grades and were they	9	Fitzgerald, and Father Gormly.
10	Safe Environment trained or not, and we actually	10	Are there any other names on here that
11	audit that, we go through and count everything and	11	you think their file should have been produced to
12	make sure it matches what they tell us they have,	12	our office?
13	and then they do the same thing, they look at the	13	A. No. I mean, I there's a lot of
14		14	them on there I have no idea who we're talking
15	numbers we're submitting, and that's the		about. So I I don't know of any other names,
16	documentation they go to see if the numbers they're		no.
17	getting are actually the the truth, where is it	17	Q. Other than Father
18	coming from.	18	there anybody else you know in the Diocese
19	So it's it's just really like any	19	currently in ministry or who has been removed at
			•
20	other audit, it's I mean, you you show them	20	any point that you're aware had inappropriate
21	where I got this number from, and they review all	21	boundary issues with children or expressed an
22	the documentation to make sure what we're telling	22	inability to control themselves or an attraction to
	them is what we're doing, so	23	children?
24	Q. When you first started in your	24	MR. BRAUN: Objection as to
25	position, were you given access to priests' files	25	foundation, compound question. You may answer.
	Page 135		Page 137
	such that you could make a determination about	1	THE WITNESS: Um, you know, and, there
	whether they could actually sign the certifications	2	again, I'm going to reiterate, there's no allegation
3	for Safe Environment or were qualified to be in	3	against Father . There's people that
4	ministry?	4	came forward, you know, and these people that even
5	A. I've never had access to priests'	5	came forward were more concerned about him, I mean,
6	files, ever.	6	that he had issues. I mean, that was very clear to
7	<ul> <li>Q. Were you involved in any review board</li> </ul>	1	
۱ ـ		7	us, that these people weren't people that were
8			us, that these people weren't people that were trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to
9			
9	meetings about any other priests accused of child	8	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to
9	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries	8	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an
9	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?	8 9 10	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any
9 10 11	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.	8 9 10 11	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.
9 10 11 12	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list	8 9 10 11 12	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you,
9 10 11 12 13	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced	8 9 10 11 12 13	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.
9 10 11 12 13 14	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and	8 9 10 11 12 13	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you,  Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of inappropriate behavior with children, and I want to	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to either read and sign, which means our office will
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of inappropriate behavior with children, and I want to read this list to you and then know if you know of any other priests in your experience in working in	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to either read and sign, which means our office will send you the deposition, you can read it, correct errors that may be present in the deposition or you
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of inappropriate behavior with children, and I want to read this list to you and then know if you know of any other priests in your experience in working in the Diocese that whose files should have been	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to either read and sign, which means our office will send you the deposition, you can read it, correct errors that may be present in the deposition or you can waive that reading and signing and stand on
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of inappropriate behavior with children, and I want to read this list to you and then know if you know of any other priests in your experience in working in the Diocese that — whose files should have been produced to our office in response.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to either read and sign, which means our office will send you the deposition, you can read it, correct errors that may be present in the deposition or you can waive that reading and signing and stand on your deposition testimony here today. What would
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of inappropriate behavior with children, and I want to read this list to you and then know if you know of any other priests in your experience in working in the Diocese that whose files should have been produced to our office in response.  A. Okay.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to either read and sign, which means our office will send you the deposition, you can read it, correct errors that may be present in the deposition or you can waive that reading and signing and stand on your deposition testimony here today. What would you like to do, sir?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of inappropriate behavior with children, and I want to read this list to you and then know if you know of any other priests in your experience in working in the Diocese that whose files should have been produced to our office in response.  A. Okay.  Q. It's Father James Bernauer, Father	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to either read and sign, which means our office will send you the deposition, you can read it, correct errors that may be present in the deposition or you can waive that reading and signing and stand on your deposition testimony here today. What would you like to do, sir?  THE WITNESS: Well, I answered as
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of inappropriate behavior with children, and I want to read this list to you and then know if you know of any other priests in your experience in working in the Diocese that — whose files should have been produced to our office in response.  A. Okay.  Q. It's Father James Bernauer, Father Robert Bester, Father Stanley Bourassa, Father Rick	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to either read and sign, which means our office will send you the deposition, you can read it, correct errors that may be present in the deposition or you can waive that reading and signing and stand on your deposition testimony here today. What would you like to do, sir?  THE WITNESS: Well, I answered as honestly as I could, so I if it's recorded the
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of inappropriate behavior with children, and I want to read this list to you and then know if you know of any other priests in your experience in working in the Diocese that — whose files should have been produced to our office in response.  A. Okay.  Q. It's Father James Bernauer, Father Robert Bester, Father Stanley Bourassa, Father Rick Boyd, Monsignor Victor Cardin, Father Henry Carriere,	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to either read and sign, which means our office will send you the deposition, you can read it, correct errors that may be present in the deposition or you can waive that reading and signing and stand on your deposition testimony here today. What would you like to do, sir?  THE WITNESS: Well, I answered as honestly as I could, so I if it's recorded the way I said it, I guess I would stand by what I
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	meetings about any other priests accused of child sex abuse or inappropriate behavior or boundaries with children?  A. No.  Q. Jim, I just want to go through a list quickly of priests whose files have been produced by the Diocese of Crookston in litigation, and these priests have been accused at some point of inappropriate behavior with children, and I want to read this list to you and then know if you know of any other priests in your experience in working in the Diocese that — whose files should have been produced to our office in response.  A. Okay.  Q. It's Father James Bernauer, Father Robert Bester, Father Stanley Bourassa, Father Rick	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	trying to hurt him, they were literally trying to get him some help. And so there never has been an allegation and but, no, I don't know of any other names or anything, no.  MS. LINDSTROM: All right. Thank you, Jim. I don't have any other questions today.  THE WITNESS: Okay.  MR. BRAUN: You have an option to either read and sign, which means our office will send you the deposition, you can read it, correct errors that may be present in the deposition or you can waive that reading and signing and stand on your deposition testimony here today. What would you like to do, sir?  THE WITNESS: Well, I answered as honestly as I could, so I if it's recorded the

1	MR. BRAUN: Okay. He'll waive the	
2		
3	THE WITNESS: Yeah. I yeah.	
4	MR. BRAUN: Thank you.	
5	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Okay. We are going	
	off the record at 11:25 a.m.	
7	(Whereupon, the video deposition of JIM	
8	CLAUSON was concluded at 11:25 a.m.)	
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22		
l		
23		
24		
25		
	Page 139	
1		

Jim Clauson	lim Clauson				
From: Sent: To: Subject:	David Baumgartner Wednesday, January 27, 2016 3:20 PM Jim Clauson additional information				
Good afternoon;					
I talked to you last	week regarding a conversation I had with Mr. Michael Fairbanks. Mike lives at His phone number is				
alleged victim is fro which he believes h	ou already, Mike has received a complaint of sexual abuse against one of our priests. The management of the informed me that he reported the allegation to two offices of the FBI, has jurisdiction in this matter. Mike showed me the letter he wrote to the FBI containing the ot offer me a copy.				
alleged victim in a	he a copy of a letter he wrote to a in				
Thank you,					
Fr. David Baumgart	ner				
Sent from Windows	Mail				

